

Mary Magdalenes and Jesus comments on the Padgett Messages

Spirit messages from Mary Magdalene and Jesus

Book 2

Padgett Messages from: January 13th, 1915 - August 29th, 1915

(April, May 2010)

Divine Love Spirituality

© James Moncrief 2010

(written: 19/4/10 – 25/5/10)

(19/4/10)

Introduction

James: Having decided three years ago that book one was enough, that further comments by Mary and Jesus on other Padgett Messages would only be repeating what they've already said; and then having reread their comments and the associated Padgett Messages, I've changed my mind wanting to continue.

In this book I have only included Mary and Jesus' comments and the relevant part of a Padgett Message in bold if required. I haven't included the whole Padgett message.

Ideally this book is to be read in conjunction with the Padgett Messages, however I have tried to 'frame' the messages so they will stand alone without needing to referral to the relevant Padgett Message.

I am also going to use this opportunity in speaking with Mary and Jesus to ask them to shed light on any other topics or points of interest that occur to me, some of which will have nothing to do with the Padgett Messages.

I love writing with Mary and Jesus, and even though we go over the same ground countless times, they never cease to add yet another perspective to it, or give me something new to think about. So I apologise to the reader if it appears that I am causing repetition, however I always get more out of communicating with them than I can write, so please excuse this indulgence of mine.

And if you happen to be new to my work, this being your first encounter with it, it is with Mary Magdalene and Jesus of the Bible that I am writing with.

James: Mary and Jesus, having reread your comments on the first few Padgett Messages, and feeling all you say is so valuable, I felt inspired to push on wanting you to comment on the next series of Messages that will comprise this book. I assume this will be all right with you, as you have already told me in the first book that you would be more than willing to work through the Messages with me, no matter how long it took.

Mary.

That is correct James. You do what you want to do and we'll be more than delighted to make our comments. We want you to see it as we see it, as an enjoyable exercise, and not as a labour that you must one day complete.

And yes, if you want to speak to us about anything else, things outside the Padgett Messages, please do so as well.

J: Thank you Mary. I also intend to write with you in more of a conversational style—

M: And that is okay with us as well. It is actually more preferable James, as we want to hear your thoughts and encourage you to express your feelings.

J: Before we begin on the Messages themselves, there are a number of things I would like you to please comment on.

I remember reading in one of Ann Rollins' (I think it was?) earliest messages she mentioned God as being personality, and this for me at the moment is very relevant, as that is currently where I'm focused in my relationship with the Mother and Father. In the importance of seeing and relating to God as Personality.

M: Yes James, and it is very important, as you are feeling. It is all about helping you to identify with the Mother and Father more as real 'People' – as personalities. It's all very well saying such things as God is Love, God is Mind, God is Spirit and God is Truth, for although this is true, still it's only looking at attributes of God that are important, and not embracing the whole 'person', the whole Personality, that is God. Which in reality are Two Personalities. The Soul of God expressing It's two Soul-Personalities, our Heavenly Mother and our Heavenly Father. Soul-Mates. So you can add: God is Personality.

J: Mary, I do still wonder if it is right that God is really a Mother and Father, and it's not just something I have made up, something that sounds good based on my strong need to be loved by my mother. And a need that is so deep in me that I would go to such lengths as to create for myself a God that is my Mother, something of the ultimate fantasy mother figure. And that I long and pray and wish and hope that this Mother will love me; will do as Jesus said, and pour Her Divine Love into my heart and soul and make me feel loved. That She will love me to my very core, filling up all the holes in me and taking away all my pain, sadness and misery of not feeling loved by my physical mother.

M: I understand James that your wound, your hurt, runs very deep. I feel for you, for it does, right to the very core of your being as you say, because right from your first moment at conception you felt unloved, being unloved by both your parents. They didn't want you, other than wanting a fantasy that having a child (and children) was, and a silly childish one at that. So your pain is deep and you have a lot of it.

As to whether or not because of you feeling hurt that your mother didn't love you, you have contrived a good, true and ultimately all-loving replacement or alternative mother in the Heavenly Mother, is not something I can tell you, as it is for you to uncover the truth of such feelings for yourself. There is nothing I nor Jesus can do for you in this respect. Only time will tell James, as you progress through your Healing, as more truth comes to light about you feeling so unloved.

J: I do understand this Mary, and I do wonder if you and Jesus are just being nice and loving to me by indulging in my fantasies and encouraging me to write about and introduce a Heavenly Mother.

M: We might indulge in some of your negative patterns James, however not to this extent. It's all far to important that which you are writing about. It wouldn't be in our or anyone else's best interests to simply go along with you because we need to indulge or even support your negative patterns in the short-term so as to achieve what we want to achieve with you in the long-term.

I know you are saying this in reference to what Jesus said at times to James Padgett, that he and the other spirits did at times indulge in such falsities with him, all to help allay many of his fears and to encourage him along in the right direction, however you don't need such encouragement, and it's not our place to give it to you even if you were. Were you needing it as James Padgett was, then our relationship with you would certainly be very different. And we wouldn't be able to be as open and forthcoming as we can with you.

And the other point is that with James it was known that he only had a limited time to write and so such encouragement was needed as a part of the whole revelation. As Jesus has explained to you, there was a lot to the revelation, more than just the truths and information that were given to humanity, and so it was required that James be treated how he was.

With you however James, we have no such agenda. Jesus and I haven't 'chosen' you to be the next instalment of truth revelation. We haven't organised the spirits to form a band as we did with James Padgett to help you to deliver all that we want said. No, it's all very different with you. You are entirely on your own with Marion working from your own initiative. We and the other spirits are only on hand and being at your disposal if required. We write with you in support of all you're going through, we are not and have not, made you feel you must or have to write with us. We're having an entirely different relationship with you than we did with James Padgett, all because of the fact that you and Marion have chosen to do your Soul-Healing. This is a big difference. And because you have chosen to do this, then we are only here as support to you in it. You are driving your Healing all in accordance with your own feelings, which is how one can only do it. And as you know, James Padgett was never going to start his Healing during his earth life, so the Messages weren't about anything to do with one's Healing.

The Padgett Messages, as you have been told, are something of a diving board, which if one accepts in their true light, will take one right to the edge of that board. And then if one feels brave enough, or ready enough to take the plunge, they can dive out into the pool of all you and Marion have to offer, that being basically all you both have been through in your Healing.

The doing of yours, and indeed one's Healing, is all hands-on, it's the real thing, it's not just a mental exercise, something you can take on with your mind, and then by adding and subtracting a few beliefs, make a few changes within yourself so everything is then all right. As you are experiencing, your Healing requires you to change absolutely every last part of yourself, because you are existing completely in a wrong and negative anti love state. And so to do this is a huge undertaking. It's not something that a person can take on as something of a part-time hobby, or something that's the latest trendy self-help thing to do. It's all very serious, and it takes you right down to dealing the very foundation blocks of your self, and to change these, requires a lot of pain and hard intense work, and it's not going to be everyone's cup of tea. Few people now will want to take it on, they will mostly choose to wait until they are in spirit, at least to see if what you say about the need to do one's Healing is true, or still applies in one's spirit life. And in spirit they will make the commitment to it.

Your work is more for people to come, as by the time they arrive at an age that might be suitable for them to consider it, certain pressures will be brought to bear on global humanity, making people take what you have said more seriously, even to the point of knowing that their only way out of their pain is by doing their Healing.

However, right now, for the majority of people who might happen to come across your work, life will still be too easy for them, they will not be having to give up too much, not being forced down into themselves, unable to do what they've been used to do so as to escape from feeling bad.

J: So things are going to get harder for people in future?

M: Oh yes, much harder, they have to. Because humanity as a whole is refusing to face and stop and accept its negative condition; because it's hell-bent on furthering it at present, and so there can and will only be one outcome, and it's only a matter of time. The soul can and will only tolerate so much rebellion, and the more humanity pushes on with it's so called 'progress', the further it's removing itself from its true self, and so the more pain and problems it is causing for itself.

The Mother and Father have outlined the parameters within which humanity can rebel, however once

these extremes have been reached it will not be allowed to go any further or deeper into its negative self-denying state of mind and will. To do so would be unproductive and cause simply too much stress and too much pain. It would be counterproductive. Humanity is meant to experience evil to certain levels and to certain degrees for the benefit of itself and for the greater good of all Creation, however once enough is enough, then the 'soul of man' will start to exert inner and outer pressures causing people to understand that they can't continue as they are doing, showing them they are going in the wrong direction and must seek an alternative way.

And many people like yourself will find the notion of God being Personality, and indeed the personalities of a loving Mother and Father, very appealing. And when they speak to Them and feel Them respond, just as you do, then they will go with their feelings, just as you are expressing them, whilst seeking their truth, the truth of their soul, and in time all truth will be given and shown to them – just as it's happening to you.

J: Thank you Mary.

M: Did you want to say anything further about it James?

J: No, not at the moment; however something else occurred to me as you were speaking, but I've forgotten what it was. You can't read my mind can you, and see what it was?

M: I can, but I won't. That is where we don't cross the line, even if you want us to. In fact I inspired that thought in you as I knew it was already in your mind, however you'll have to remember it James in your own time. It will come back to you because there's more within it for you to understand about yourself.

J: Okay. Mary, is there anything you or Jesus would like to say about the Padgett Messages before we begin this next book of your comments on them?

M: No. We want you to make your comments on them, and on our comments, as we go along. How do you feel about that?

J: I'll try.

M: Good.

J: One of the things I wasn't very appreciative of when you and Jesus commented on the initial Padgett Messages with me, was how it was for James when he first began, how it was all so new and how odd it must have been for him, let alone how confronting to be faced with dealing with Jesus and having been chosen specifically by him to do such work. I liked his humility. I don't think I'm anywhere near as humble as James Padgett was. Marion's always accusing me of being so arrogant and thinking I'm superior, coming from mum and Gran who thought they were above everyone else.

M: And nor do you need to be as humble James. You need to feel better about yourself in this respect, to do the work you need to do, however in other areas of life, you are more humble than James Padgett. You are both very different people James. James Padgett only wanted to investigate all that spiritualism was said to be so he could possibly speak with Helen. He hated being left on his own without her. And yes, it was a great shock and an awful lot for him to accept that, first of all, not only could he relatively

easily speak with Helen and other spirits, but then to be confronted by the Master. It was a lot for him to grasp.

You, on the other hand, only wanted to speak with Celestial spirits and Jesus to begin with, largely because of the work James Padgett did, all so you wouldn't have to be distracted by the rubbish other mind spirits were saying that people were writing about, you wanted to go straight to the top. And so to do that, which was what you needed to do for your own spiritual growth, you required self-confidence in your ability to do so, something which in regard to things of a spiritual nature, you've never lacked. And as far as your humility goes, you're a lot more humble now having been put through the 'healing wringer'.

J: The spiritual stuff has been the only thing I've found that has fully absorbed my attention – I love it all. Even as hard as the Healing is for me, still the whole process and seeing so much truth about myself and everything else, is amazing. Along with including you and Jesus and all the other spirits, Angels and Nature spirits. Nothing else about life has interested me for very long. And none of it has ever scared me, the only thing in my life that hasn't, unlike how so many other people are so fearful of it.

M: It's because you are sincerely seeking and looking for the truth, James. It's a part of your soul essence: to live true. And as you got older, unbeknownst to you, this started to come to the fore. And it's the same with Marion. You both feel very confident in it all. You feel you can trust your feelings in this area of life, and so far you have consistently been proven right. And there is no reason why this shouldn't keep happening, even getting stronger. And just because so few people seem interested in all you write James, it doesn't mean that all you do write is a lot of rubbish.

J: I'm no longer worried or concerned about that anymore Mary. I was, as you know, but I feel I've expressed most of those bad feelings out of me. I am writing more now just for my own pleasure. I only wish that I felt better within myself, that all my anger and pain would go away and my afflictions and indulgences would stop. But I know I have to keep going – there isn't anything else I can do.

M: Exactly James, and that's where you've got to get to, where absolutely nothing of life outside you is appealing in the sense of it trying to make you feel better at the expense of your bad feelings. And you are both nearly there. You're slowly letting go of nature, as you did a little more yesterday, and have moved on to the next stage – you are no longer looking to nature to make you feel good at the expense of your bad feelings. And Marion is finding currently the same thing with the Divine Love, she is longing for it again, but this time, not wanting it to make her feel good overriding her bad feelings. As she said to you the other day, she can now long for it even whilst she still feels bad, it not getting in the way of her bad feelings, and she's not longing for it to take her bad feelings away. And this is very important, as it was the gist of what Jesus was saying to you in the first book out of comments on the Padgett Messages. Marion is arriving at the point of confirming such truth through her own life experiences, you having done so for yourself during that time when we were writing our comments some years ago about the Divine Love Fellowship forum.

J: Yes, it certainly was a big insight for me all of that.

M: As it will be for a lot of people who come to accept all you have written about it. As you now see, with the Divine Love on offer, you have the greatest thing that you can use the most to deny your bad feelings and further deepen your negative condition. To have freely available pure love – the Divine Love, and a love that has no equal, the highest love of all, all whilst you are living in a love-denying condition, is

quite extraordinary. And to be freely allowed to do whatever you want with it, to use it to help you heal your evil condition or to further it, is quite amazing. And to see that for all these years since Jesus and my time on Earth, you (humanity) have not understood its significance, the whole significance of what our lives were actually all about, is even more incredible.

God has given you completely of Themselves in Their Divine Love, and you can take this essence of God and defile it, stomp all over it, do whatever your perverted minds want to do with it, all in the vain effort to help you feel better, to cover up your bad feelings, to further deny your true selves. You can say you love God, and love God more than anything else in your life; and you can long for God's Divine Love, and God will freely give it to you; and then you can shit all over it (to use your words James), effectively turning it against God, using it to help further your rebellion and default, and God won't do anything. The Mother and Father won't ask for Their Love back. And They won't even punish you for using Their Love against Them. They have freely offered it. They knew what would happen to such an offering, but that is how it is. And so to wake up out of your evil unloving state realising you are defiling the Love and using it to further deny the Mother and Father, is a big thing, and takes a lot of doing.

J: Gee Mary, I hadn't looked at it to that degree, but I see what you mean. And it is incredible. So the Mother and Father have literally given Themselves to the evil, for the evil to do whatever it pleases with.

M: Yes, effectively this is what it amounts to. And all humanity has done during these past two thousand years is the result, and things are only really just beginning to heat up. And the more people become consciously aware of the availability of the Divine Love, what it is, and how potentially it can make them feel; and how they can use it to make themselves feel better in their negative anti God states, the more intense the whole business will become.

J: So you and Jesus are really just carrying out the Mother and Father's instructions.

M: Yes James, that is what our responsibility to all creatures in Nebadon is. The Mother and Father have blessed us with our own universe, as incredible as that is, and we are to then organise it so as to provide Them and all creatures with the experiences they require. The Mother and Father of course directly experience life through every one of our souls and via your Indwelling Spirits.

So all the time there is a constant upwelling within us, a constant outpouring of feelings from within Jesus' and my soul, all of which direct us to do what our Mother and Father want. And as we do all They are asking of us, so to do we feel like we're just pleasing ourselves, making Nebadon be how we want it to be. It is the perfect arrangement.

So once the difficulty of our having become unconscious at the start of our Earth incarnations, with the gradual awaking coming to fruition, was over, then we were free to resume where we'd left off before coming to Earth. And so that's what we do. So as to how far humanity will move into its darkness is not for us to determine or allow or even worry or concern ourselves with. The Mother and Father have it all under control. And if it means the eventual destruction of the Earth at the hands of humanity, They in turn ending human life on Earth, then so be it, and we'll support Them all the way, as we can't do anything else, nor would we want to. And it's all amazing to us. To simply watch Nebadon unfold, to see all the people and spirits that are currently within it getting what they need from it, and then to know of all the countless numbers of souls who have already passed through our 'home', is astounding.

J: That does put our negative state into something of another perspective for me. In that, and this I've been gradually feeling more of lately, there really is nothing to worry about regarding the negative, as you

say, and that in the end, even for myself personally, it will all turn out for the good of myself and all. And that surely one day I will be extremely grateful for having had the opportunity to be as fucked as I am, especially once all my pain, anger, misery and fear have gone. I have been getting glimpses and even feelings of feeling very good about feeling so bad, about having all the shit I have had to experience – my rotten unloved life.

M: Yes James; and such feelings will continue as you heal all the negative out of you. And as you are feeling, in the end you will see it all in a good light, it will be a marvellous experience for you – the whole rotten thing. And in the end it will be the same for everyone, as the Celestial spirits will testify: evil is only a state of mind. And once you are free of it, then you can only be the very opposite of it – love.

J: And as I've said before, I'm sure looking forward to seeing if what you say about that is right.

And as much as I do want my Healing to finish, I am appreciating it more, accepting it as it goes, and my 'rate of change'.

M: Just as you are accepting yourself more James. When you are living complete self-acceptance, then you can accept anything. And once you are able to do that, living completely unconditionally, then you are free, then you will be fully healed. It is only a pity that your parents didn't allow you to grow up unconditionally, for had you, as you now know, you would have remained true to yourself and all your childhood repression would never have occurred.

J: And when you say that Mary, I do so much wish this was how it was, as I've felt so bad feeling so unloved. However, as soon as I think this, then I jump back onto the other side and think: but hang on a moment, were I allowed to grow up perfectly, as great as that would have been, still I would have missed out on this unique experience of the negative, as bad as it is. And then I feel a sort of kinship, even a fondness, with and for the negative, especially as we've all been dumped into it by default. And so I feel even more grateful for having experienced the incredibleness of it, because it is incredible the whole thing about being able to deny yourself so much, to live so wrongly and untrue, to deny nature and God – to go the whole hog; and then to heal yourself of it all. I'm feeling a bit better, a slight uptick for the day. Now I'll await being plunged down into my yuk again.

Thank you once again Mary. I'm feeling tired now, so I'll speak to you soon.

M: Whenever it suits you James. Bye now.

(20/4/10)

James: Jesus, is there anything you'd like to add to what Mary said about us using the Divine Love, using the Mother and Father for our own selfish evil gains?

Jesus: Only that it's true James, all Mary said. And how you are using Them is what you are uncovering through your Healing. The totality of our negative state.

James: So since you and Mary came to Earth, we (humanity) have taken the rebellion onto far deeper

levels. All because we denied you both – together with the Mother and Father.

Jesus: Yes, it all became highly personal after our coming, personal in that it was a direct affront to us. Humanity was specifically choosing to reject us, to deny us – our truth, all the truth we were, so the whole of Nebadon. Up until our coming, the Rebellion and Default was limited to the System level within Nebadon, and was mostly a rebellion against Mind, a mental rebellion and default as such, not withstanding the levels of truth denied owing to the Fall of the Caligastias staff and Eve and Adam. But once you denied us, the Creator Pair, then things became much more serious. Humanity was in effect standing up and saying we don't want you, we don't want the truth, we don't want you God or your Son and Daughter, we don't want to be apart of your universe Nebadon, fuck off and leave us to our own devices as we know what's best for ourselves; we can do it all, we don't need your help, so go away all of you and leave us alone. With the formation of the Christian churches 'in my and God's name' being the result. These churches being the blatant display showing you're not interested in the truth of God or who I really am; that you want to make up things about us and worship those made up fantasies. Compare the truths Mary and I speak with you James, and were we to come to Earth, these truths are what we'd be speaking, thereby having nothing do with the very Church that purports to love, worship and represent us. It couldn't be more absurd.

James: It sounds like we sealed our fate, dooming ourselves to being controlled by our minds.

Jesus: However because of our coming you were offered the Divine Love, so all is not lost.

James: So you also mean that our Healing could be much worse.

Jesus: Yes, much worse were you not favoured by having the Divine Love to help you. It would take a far longer time involving far greater pain, as such personal and immediate revelation as you James are offering, wouldn't be made available in one large lump as is happening through you now. It would take humanity many generations and a very long time, to slowly, ever so slowly, work their way back and into the light of truth, understanding what they are actually doing and what they have actually done. People would be living in the Mansion Worlds for hundreds of thousands of years trying to painstakingly heal their negative states. Whereas you can work on yourself with all the truth and information now becoming available, doing your Healing in a matter of years.

James: And what about the people after the next age when the Divine Love will not be available?

Jesus: They will still have all the truth and information (plus all that has been revealed during that thousand years) to draw upon to do their Feeling-Healing. So things will not be too bad doing their Healing, and still they will be able to do it in relatively a short time.

James: So really our big problem is, including all that the Rebellion and Default are, that we've denied you and Mary.

Jesus: Yes. It's compounded everything immeasurably for you. Now you are blatantly denying the truth as represented by the Daughter and Son of Truth, and so to come back from that means you will have to choose to accept all that we are, which means doing your Soul-Healing.

James: So Urantia (Earth) has the claim to fame of being the only physical planet in Nebadon to have outrightly denied the Creator Daughter and Son.

Jesus: Yes.

James: So that's why *The Urantia Book* says we're of such great interest in Nebadon.

Jesus: Yes, and in the whole of Orvonton for that matter. And owing to the impact of the Default, you don't even know it. You have no idea about any of it, at least most people don't, and particularly those people who set themselves up as leaders of men.

James: Are we laughed at?

Jesus: No, you are heavily pitied. All but yourselves understand the horrible state you are in, which makes you be pitied even more.

James: I see what you mean.

Jesus: And you don't really James, because until you finish all of your Healing there is no way you can see the whole truth of it, the truth of the Rebellion and Default, the truth of the denial of truth. Still you are waking up to the horror you are suffering, personally and collectively. But you do understand a lot more than most.

James: And how do you and Mary feel about it all, and about us? What has it been like for you to have us as we are in your universe, when other universes haven't such problems?

Jesus: We feel very privileged. We don't feel bad about it, on the contrary, it's been a blessing to us. We understand that in many ways we are forerunners in what is to come in Creation, so many of those spirit and angelic visitors you mentioned, come here to understand what we feel about it and how we are dealing with it.

James: So you feel good that the Mother and Father have chosen you to suffer us.

Jesus: Yes, you can look at it that way.

James: And how are you handling it.

Jesus: Well if I say so myself, rather well actually. We are doing nothing more than we feel, which is as you know, all the Mother and Father are asking of us.

James: Have you felt humiliated at all? You know, having us tainting your wonderful universe.

Jesus: We felt very strange about it all when we were first waking up to it on Earth, so much didn't add up, and because we didn't have all our pre-incarnation memories, and so nothing to call upon for an explanation as to why we felt so different from everyone else, it was all very odd; however as the truth came to us and things started to personally and impersonally make sense, we felt a lot better. No, we

didn't feel humiliated at any time. We didn't feel that the Lucifers or humanity's rejection of us was a mark against us. It had nothing to do with us or how we'd overseen things in Nebadon. It was not a rebellion because of bad feelings about us, like we'd done something wrong, even though the Evil Ones were saying they wanted to go it alone and not having anything further to do with Mary and myself. But we understood it was what the Mother and Father wanted, it being a necessary part of Creation, and we felt very good They'd chosen our universe for it. And even better the more it's progressed and the more we've all come to understand about it. Now we appreciate and understand how in fact it's vital that the Mother and Father expresses the nether side of love in real terms, so bringing about rebellion against the truth so people, spirits and angels can experience what it's like when things aren't loving and true, when they are not always perfect. Because look at the huge amount of experience we're all now having because of the Rebellion, and in Earth's case, the Default. None of which would have come to be for us to experience had our universe been one of the many perfect ones.

James: Was it ever a real hardship for you?

Jesus: No, because we weren't of the Rebellion and Default. I always felt good inside, even when I was being nailed to the cross. And by good I mean, Mary and I always felt good about ourselves. We never hated or despised ourselves as you do, nor did we have any false feelings of pretension about ourselves.

James: So it's all been yet another amazing thing about life in Creation – life with the Mother and Father.

Jesus: Yes, exactly – every day.

James: Thank you Jesus.

Jesus: Any time James. And I'm looking forward to resuming work with you on the Padgett Messages.

(22/4/10)

James: Mary and Jesus,

In the Padgett Messages, from the first book of your comments on them, it was mentioned how Helen Padgett was all but 'gifted' in seeking out soul-mates and uniting them, her being giving this 'job' to do, as it was said that everyone has something given to them to do when in spirit. And it occurred to me as I was thinking why is every spirit given something to do, that part of the reason for this, for those spirits in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, is to provide them with the necessary opportunities to feel feelings, and in particular as they are doing their Soul-Healing, bad feelings. Is there any truth in my reasoning?

Jesus.

Yes James, that is one of the reasons why spirits are given so-called 'work'. And as you might well imagine, there are many other reasons. However all such work is voluntary, it is given as suggestions, and given by higher spirits, so really they are offerings. For example a spirit might be offered the opportunity of looking up soul-mates as Helen was, and she feels she'd like to do that, so starts, being also free at any time to stop.

In the Soul-Healing Divine Love Mansion Worlds, the suggested work does all come to help you feel

the needed feelings to help you progress in your Healing. In the mind or spirit Mansion Worlds of only Natural love, such work comes to help all the spirits to further their negative states, unless they are setting out to do their Feeling-Healing, in which case it would help them feel the necessary feelings to help with their Healing.

Also a lot of spirits wanting to do things, ask if they can be of help, if they can work in various areas of interest to them. And if they are in the mind worlds still wanting to pursue such anti-truth, they are mostly accepted, however such areas of interest are well controlled and dominated by those seeking power in such areas. In the Divine Love worlds, they would be accepted or rejected determined on whether it would be advisable they do such work. However mostly they are accepted allowing the spirit themselves to find out if such work is suitable for their soul growth and Healing needs, which invariable they do if they are sincerely seeking to live the truth.

All spirits in the healing Divine Love worlds do some sort of work unless their Healing is too intense and all they want to do is stay with their people or person working through all their surfacing bad feelings. Many of the spirits in the mind worlds don't engage in such communal and universal work, as they are too self-interested wanting to do things for their own pleasure. But overall, there is always the required number of spirits needed to do such work. With the work needing to be so as to keep the natural flow, running and order of the worlds happening, as well as giving spirits things to do, no one likes to be idle. However that's not to say that a lot of spirits just want 'time out' so to speak, wanting to do nothing other than what pleases them, wanting time to contemplate themselves and their lives, and often all that happened during their lives on Earth, and so this is their 'work'.

As one ascends in truth, and especially by the time one becomes Celestial, one wants to work for oneself and for the greater good of the whole. And one understands by then the value of such work as a provider of personality interaction, that which is the greatest stimulator of feelings, and so growth of truth. For as you know: no feelings; no truth. And no truth, no ascension of truth to Paradise. And by the time you are a Celestial you are wholly aware of and focused on ascending to Paradise, however also understanding it's achieved by growing in truth, and not just moving closer physically to Paradise as fast as you can. So many spirits, as Mary and I had many with us for two thousand years, stayed within the lower Celestials working with us, now having moved on through Nebadon. So your soul-group might need to stay in one place for a long time requiring all the truth necessary from all the experiences you all have together, before you actually move into a higher sphere.

And to answer the question in your mind James, there is all sorts of work, for there is always those lower than you who are seeking help in various ways, and there is always the overall that needs to be maintained. You would only ever be bored in spirit, just as on Earth, as a consequence of your childhood repression, the patterns within you created by your parents during your forming years that cause you to be denied such interaction. You have struggled with boredom all your life James, because your parents didn't allow you to do anything, making you feel bored a lot. Which of course you are now well aware of.

When you are living true, your soul is never static, it's always moving you along, so there are always countless stimulating experiences for you to have, all so you will feel many feelings, all so you will always be actively growing in truth. James, you are slowly getting used to a life that is always actively growing in truth. Daily you grow in it seeing more truth about yourself, and you like how this makes you feel. And it's very different from how it was before your started your spiritual growth. And once you are living this way without the emphasis on dragging up your repressed feelings and trying to uncover the truth of them, then you will relish your daily truth advancement. Life will then be truly a wonder and delight for you.

James: Thank you Jesus.

Marys and Jesus comments on the Padgett Messages

Messages from: January 13th, 1915 - August 29th, 1915

January 13th, 1915.

Jesus: I want to point out here James, if it isn't obvious, that Natural love, which you call and rightly so, self-love, contains both good and bad feelings – the ability to feel and experience them. As it also contains the parameters within which you can experience it in a negative or positive state of mind and will.

The Divine Love on the other hand enables you to only feel good, you can't feel bad with it. It eliminates all such bad feelings (once you've completed your Soul-Healing) brought about because you don't feel loved, because it is only true and pure love. And so when you first become divine, when you attain a Celestial state of truth, still you have your Natural love, however it's overshadowed or 'infused' by the light your divine soul. So naturally you won't experience bad feelings as you are experiencing them currently now in your negative and Natural love state.

Then as you further ascend in truth, through Nebadon and then Orvonton – the greater Superuniverse, then Havona and all the way to Paradise, your soul will be becoming increasingly divine. And by the time you attain Paradise, you will have enough Divine Love in your soul to qualify you to a personal audience with the Mother and Father, which really means, you'll be able to withstand the Light of Their Divine Soul being on Paradise, thereby able to be in Their presence.

And by the time this comes, your Natural love will be so overshadowed, that you will for all intents and purposes be called divine. So the Finaliters as *The Urantia Book* calls them, ascending mortal souls that have finalised their ascent to Paradise, are classified as being as divine as Mary and I are.

You will not only receive that but you will also receive power to convince men of my teachings and lead them to my Father.s Love, and also to show that you possess this Love by being able to heal the sick by merely praying for them.

I said such things to James Padgett as he needed me to say them to him. He desperately wanted to feel more powerful, and so concluded that naturally if he were to partake of the Divine Love, he would indeed receive the very same 'powers' that I am attributed with having. However the reality is that it's not quite like that. In the long-term, certainly one would have in potential all the power I have, as one's soul would be completely divine, however how this relates to one's Earth life, were one to do their Soul-Healing, I cannot say. It's not as yet time for such things to be revealed.

James: But Jesus, this too is somewhat misleading from the Padgett Messages. It suggests, and I know of some people who have hoped, and even expect as their right, to be granted such powers, such healing powers in particular, all because they are partaking of the Divine Love.

Jesus: Such powers would be available to all who attained a Celestial level of truth and love James, as they are granted to the Celestial spirits. However, as to whether or not such spirits or people on Earth of such a level of truth were to use them, is another matter. That will be between them and the Mother and

Father. And you might imagine it would be like everything else, some people and spirits will have such powers as a natural expression of their personality, and some more intense and stronger than others, and some in all the different ways such powers, aspects or attributes can be expressed, all which waits to be seen, because as yet no one is living of Celestial truth on Earth having finished their Healing, and the Celestial spirits are not as yet allowed to use such attributes with or on you. They will in the Age to come.

Many people want to take what I am saying and add it to their list of reasons for praying for the Divine Love, all so they can be more powerful, all because they feel so powerless. And they imagine themselves as being modern apostles, dealing out God's blessings here and there, healing the sick and feeding the poor.

What happened with the apostles was a very specific case, all because of Mary's and my presence on Earth. There is a lot more to it than simply soaking up the Divine Love and suddenly you are able to work miracles. And the lot more to it has to do with one's motivations: why do you want to be such a healer; why do you want to have such power; what do you think or hope it will do for you; why do you want such attention that it would bring; why do you want such fame, and so on. All being motives that one should own up to and express as a part of working through one's childhood repression Healing.

James: I to Jesus have wanted such powers, and have tried to own up to wanting them – I still am when it becomes obvious that I have some hidden secret fantasy like that. So I can easily relate to people wanting to do it. Even speaking with you spirits was a 'power' I wanted and strived for. But now I don't see it as a power, it's just something I can do. I don't know if I do it well compared to others who do it, and that no longer matters to me. I've had to work through how much I'd love to be able to see and speak directly with you spirits and the Angels and Nature spirits I hear in my mind, and I know some people can see you as well as hear you; so I see it like you say now, it's just an attribute some people have, possibly you could call it a 'talent', but I see it like playing an instrument, a lot of people can do it, and some people want and can become really good at it, whereas others aren't so fussed, just enjoying what they do.

Jesus: I know you wanted such power James, and it's good that you have admitted to all such things and keep doing so. For as you do, then you will become of true intent and your motives will be feeling-based and genuine. And as you are becoming increasingly aware, there is a lot to your Healing, and such motives are tied up with such feelings of not feeling loved right to the very core of your being, feeling powerless and so desperately wanting power in whatever ways you think you can get it, in the belief you will then be loved.

James: Yeah I know. So is it conceivable that such powers might be 'activated' in certain people, were they to finish their Healing becoming Celestial?

Jesus: Yes. However I'm not as yet at liberty to reveal as to why and whom such people might be. But in potential, yes, and very much so, however such individuals would have to understand, as they would by that level of truth, that it was what God wanted of them, just another 'job' to do, all being guided through their feelings.

James: I've often thought about if I had such healing powers for example, would I actually use them, because although in the moment of seeing someone suffering I might want to act to help them, I don't know what is right for them, and my act may be selfish relieving them of such suffering, when in fact it is right for them to suffer that being what their soul needs. I wouldn't want to deprive them of any such bad experience. I wouldn't have wanted anyone to come along and wave a magic wand over me and fix

me up, even when I was in the worst of my pain. Although, when I was in it, I might have wanted them to, even begged them to, but now as such intense pain is passing, I'm beginning to value and appreciate my Healing more, and all my pain and suffering. So now I can say I wouldn't have wanted any of it taken away from me.

But then again, if I had such powers and the Mother and Father did want me to heal someone, then that's up to Them; and as They know what the person or creature needs, I imagine I would feel I wanted it to happen and do it.

And as you say, I have wondered about the consequences of say having such healing powers, because it would sure attract a lot of attention with I would imagine masses of people lining up wanting to be healed, so how would I deal with that.

And then having to understand that it's all only superficial healing, more than likely healing someone so they can carry on further and deeper into their negative state... although being relieved of whatever affliction, pain and suffering they might have by such a healing, they might then want to look deep into themselves, doing their Healing so as uncover the truth of why they were suffering and in such pain.

Jesus: However James, such musings are with your mind, and with your feelings it's a different matter. Were you to feel to act, and did so, resulting in easing someone's pain and their being healed of their suffering, then so be it, there would be nothing you could do about it other than what you are doing: speaking about all the experience made you feel to find out the truth of what really went on. And if it were to happen whilst you were still in your negative state, then you'd know the experience of healing that person would be wrong, as all you are doing in your negative state is wrong. However, were the healing experience feeling-led to help someone once you'd healed your negative state, and so not something you wanted to do with your mind, then you'd know it would be the right thing to do, irrespective of the impact it might have had on the person you healed. When you are Healed, all you will do will be right – it can't be any other way.

James: Why don't the Celestials actively engage in healing us on Earth, or those in the lower spirits Mansion Worlds and earth planes?

Jesus: Because it's not time for all of that. It's not a part of the current Age's mandate. It's simply, not allowed.

James: What about for the next age of one thousand years?

Jesus: I can't say anything about that, however such information will be revealed in due course. (Years later (May 2021) in re-reading these messages with Jesus, he could say more: Yes James, all things will be possible during the forthcoming Spiritual Age. It will be an intense Healing Age. The Celestials, Angels, and people themselves who complete their Healing, being Celestials on Earth, will be able to use such powers if it's part of their personality expression and soul growth. All to help people understand that there is more to life than all you've known through Mary's and my Age. To start to bring the worlds and spheres of spirits and Angels more into the lives of people on Earth. That being into the lives of all people who are actively doing their Healing or have done it. People who persist in living only with their mind in rebellion against the truth of themselves will not have such powers activated within them. Such negative orientated people will have to remain shut-off and in quarantine from the higher Celestial and angelic levels. Such 'mind-people' might be helped by such powers of others who are doing their Healing or have Healed themselves, but they will not be granted such powers themselves.)

James: And why can some of the Natural love mind spirits affect healings on Earth, when the Celestials can't?

Jesus: Because they are doing it for power gain, still all as part of their indulgence in their negative states; and some level of interference from such negative minded spirits is still tolerated – even required, and has been so throughout Mary's and my age. And that interference occurs in all areas, such as making crop circles, making religious signs, creating visions, healings, delivering information to people on Earth making it sound important and like it's truth, inspiring people on Earth making them believe erroneous things about themselves, inspiring art, creative works, music, invention, inspiring business, inspiring ideas, and so on. All of this coming from the mind world spirits is interfering with you on Earth, even if such mortal recipients of the spirits attention are enthralled and delighted with such 'outside' or 'inner' inspiration and guidance.

The Celestial spirits will ONLY help you with your Soul-Healing and growth of truth, even if that means leading you along a little in your negative state, as I did with James Padgett (and as we did a little with you James prior to beginning your Healing). But as I said in our first book of comments on the Padgett Messages, this being ONLY done so as to help prepare James (and yourself) for the healing he was to begin when he came into spirit. Which he did immediately he was told about it.

James: Jesus, I very much like this you said: **I have not seen God in the sense that I have seen you, but that in the sense that my love is so very abundant and so truly His Love, that He appears to my soul's eyes just as plainly as you appear to my natural eyes.**

Jesus: As do I like the experience James. When your soul has awakened to this degree through the Divine Love, so that your soul-perceptions are constantly tuned to communing with the Mother and Father, then you begin to see and participate in what Creation is really all about. It is all a highly personal experience with God.

James: You make it sound like all we are to experience on our journey to Paradise, as amazing as it will be, will still only be mostly done on the surface of what will eventually be our relationship with the Mother and Father.

Jesus: And you are right James. Your Paradise Ascent being only the first leg of eternity. As to what depths of soul-perception await us all, one cannot begin to fathom. Nor I might add, would one even waste the time trying.

James: Jesus, why were so many of your sayings symbolic?

Jesus: Because humanity wasn't ready for the truth. It was all too early for that. Humanity is ONLY just getting ready for it now, let alone two thousand years ago. To have just spoken the truth all the time, would have meant too few people would have been able to cope with it's brightness of light, so I would have been mostly wasting my time so far as getting any sort of message across to people: that the Father loved them. People needed to be made to think about the most basic of their daily activities, made to question why they did things; and did these things make them feel good or bad; and if bad – why. Such sayings weren't meant to be taken literally being locked down as dogma and wrongly believed to be lived

as truth. Such sayings are to be felt; and that is, my true sayings, not the perverted ones that the Bible contains so much of.

James: Jesus, you mention often your amount of Divine Love in your soul and how great that amount is, and it just occurred to me, that a part of your 'increasing' light is from your waking back up into your full Creator Son status after your Earth bestowal, is it not?

Jesus: It is James, and I have been waking up out of my incarnational unconsciousness as it were, for these past years since I was on Earth. And I will continue to do so until Mary's and my age ends, that which is due to happen relatively soon. And of course it's the same for Mary. So then we'll be fully 'reawakened', fully connected back to all we were before we incarnated. Often experiences we have trigger feeling-memories and then picture or mind-memories of before our Earth bestowal, overall bringing it all 'back to life', all we've ever been.

James: So this past two thousand years, in that light, has been remarkable for you both.

Jesus: It most certainly has! One long re-awaking process, with all that we were before we incarnated coming back to us, but in our new authority as the full reigning Creator Pair of Nebadon. We are gaining with every passing day our full Creator powers, something that has been completely new to both of us: that is to experience such powers in the personality form that we now are – as Mary and Jesus. Our whole orientation about life and what's important has shifted, and it's taken us all this time to make the necessary adjustments to it, particularly as so much of it has been centred around Earth.

James: So I imagine you are looking forward to the end of this age.

Jesus: We are. However we're in no rush, it's all a wonderful experience for us. Something to savour every step of the way.

James: So what happens for you when this age ends?

Jesus: There is a huge universal celebration for our final and full coming into being. Then we return officially to Salvington, there to take over the complete reigns of Nebadon.

James: So you won't be having as much to do with Earth as you have done these past years?

Jesus: No. As we've told you, our time is nearly up here. Soon it will be time to move on with our new life, a new chapter in our growth, and one in Nebadon's as well.

James: It sounds exciting Jesus.

Jesus: It is, for it really means that no longer will any spirit or spirit personality be able to rebel or default in our universe. All such potential for negative evil states possibly happening on other worlds in our realm will no longer exist. Mary and I will be too true, too pure, too perfect, too much of Divine Love for such things to happen. The light from our soul will be simply too bright for anyone to even consider going against us. It is a milestone in any emerging and evolving local universe James. It's Mary's and I coming to full fruition, able to be the complete personal rulers of our realm as intended by our Mother

and Father. And it means that Nebadon is one more – big – step closer to perfection as a whole.

James: And how does that effect us, our negative state on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds?

Jesus: It won't, other than all that's transpiring currently at the crossing over of the ages. It won't mean that suddenly everyone will become perfect, healed of all their negative mind. It means that no other 'Lucifers' can arise in Nebadon. All of the affected worlds of the Rebellion will still have to outwork their negative states, which in regard to Earth, will still take a long time. But it does mean all the Rebellions are over, and so are in the process of healing everyone negatively affected by them. And it means no one on any of the rebellious worlds can move deeper into their rebelliousness. They'll still be able to outwork and remain in the 'age' of the rebellion they are in, but they won't be taken by Evil Spirits or by their own doing, into a deeper 'age' of rebellion.

James: So when you awoke in spirit after your death, you weren't just bring! your full soul's light, truth and love?

Jesus: Oh no, I was just as I was before I left Earth, with the gradual awakening of my soul's light taking all these years. However returning to Paradise with Mary did quickly get our awakening happening, as you can imagine.

James: And Jesus, why did you introduce the notion of the availability of the Divine Love being limited, and those people who miss out remaining of Natural love only, so early on in the Messages?

Jesus: Because it was to impress upon James a greater need and urgency for him to long for it. And for him to understand in terms he would understand, it's significance. To speak about it in the positive terms of people becoming divine or immortal is hard to grasp, but to say: if you don't partake of it now, then one day it will be too late, makes people stop and think twice. It's more what you're used to hearing in your negative states, more true to how you were parented.

And yes, in reading your mind, it was a slight coercive action on my behave, and it did stir up a little fear in James Padgett, however it was all still within the boundaries as set and determined by his negative state.

James: Still fair-play, in other words.

Jesus: Yes. And all what was needed to stir up more of his bad feelings as a part of his Healing preparation.

I don't know how he managed to cope with your light and pressure and all the stirring up of bad feelings, when he was also being told that the Divine Love would be the answer to all his prayers, and all the bad stuff would be removed by it.

Jesus: It certainly was very difficult for him, and the more Divine Love he received, in many ways, the worse he felt about himself and his life. Which was of course what he was meant to feel. It was a fine line, as to how much pressure to put on him – how much pressure he was putting on himself, and how all of it would make him feel. And as I have said, he did a tremendous job. Unlike you James, he didn't have the luxury of working systematically through all the bad feelings as they came up, enjoying seeing and feeling his relationship with Mary and I evolving, as you are.

James: I was only thinking about that a little while ago, musing to myself just how much easier and enjoyable it is to write with you both now – and particularly you Jesus, as you’ve always up until now, ‘roughed’ me up a bit, stirring my light and getting more bad feelings happening. It’s always been easier with Mary.

Jesus: Yes, now that you’ve got so many of your ‘father issues’ out of you. You were always to find it easier to work with Mary in the beginning, because she symbolically represented someone more like the fantasy good mother you always secretly wanted, so you were very open and receptive to her. And unlike with me, your mind wasn’t full of and confused about your image of her. The false, Christian inspired picture and understanding of me, stood in your way a lot during our early years together. Also did of course all your bad feelings and our working you and stirring them up in you.

James: Jesus, Ann Rollins saying this: **The Kingdom of Jesus will be one where only those who believe in his teachings of truth and have received the Holy Ghost in their souls, will live. At sometime, known only to God, the entrance to this Kingdom will be closed, and all who have not qualified themselves, or rather who have not striven to heed and obey these truths, and have not received this love, will not be permitted to enter this Kingdom. Those who remain outside will have the love and care of God necessary to make them comparatively happy, but will not have that supreme Love, which they can all now get if they will seek and believe,** I don’t think would go down to well with Christians. This being the Celestial spheres and the rest of Nebadon you’re talking about.

Jesus: No James, nothing I will say will sit well with them. They will be disappointed to learn that I am not coming as they believe and hope I am. However, many of them will still have partaken of the Divine Love and so the door will remain open to them. Only the pressure they will feel to hurry through that door will increase as time passes.

James: It would appear that a lot of people hope the ‘End Times’ are coming, looking for the signs, trying to look for confirmation in everything that’s happening. To have it out once and for all with the dark forces (Islam) I guess, so far as the Christians are concerned, arriving as victors to be swept up into the fold by you.

Jesus: Yes, to the extent that such prophecy will become almost self-fulfilling. Except I won’t be an active part in it. Nothing the like of which need occur or would occur were people to actively embrace the Divine Love and do their Soul-Healing.

James: Jesus, as Ann continues, it all does sound rather drastic, God closing the door and keeping out so many of His beloved children, they having to be content with only a Natural love life.

Jesus: It helped create a certain atmosphere James. And still does, does it not? However qualification about this, and God’s re-opening of the door at a later time, was to come later in James’ Messages.

James: I think this might all sound a bit unloving to a lot of people, a bit too much like something the Church would rant and rave about. The wrath of God and all that.

Jesus: So be it James. If they are put off by this then they are not ready for the truth. If they are ready for the truth they would read on and understand more. And if they were really ready for the truth, they would use such fear to help them express more of their bad feelings to find the truth of why it upsets them. It's not to be an easy all-loving road for humanity to heal its negative state, as you know James. There needs to be, and will always be, certain obstacles put in your way whilst the negative exists, all of which will give rise to yet more bad feelings.

And you must also remember that these Messages were primarily for James, it's secondary that they have been made public. So the climate under which he was receiving them was very important and we needed to maintain it to have the desired effect on him. And the same we have done to you through our communications with you. So you can relate personally to this, however such things one can't convey in the written word, so there is far more to what actually went on with James and us spirits than one can see in the written Messages. It might have helped you had he maintained a personal feelings journal as he undertook this work. However as you yourself have thought about this proposition and concluded: it's too hard receiving the messages and having to deal with all your own bad feelings, let alone writing about all of them too.

During these early days there were also a lot of people James was relying on for help in various ways, the whole spirit-mortal business being so new to him. And some of these people we wanted around others not so, and some for only very specific things. So at times the 'climate', as I say, was 'adjusted' to suit our needs, all being done for his benefit. So we made some people be 'put off' and others more 'attracted' so suit our needs and help James.

(24/4/10)

January 20th, 1915 - No comment.

January 23rd, 1915.

Mary: Notice the note at the bottom of this messages says: **This message started Dr. Stone on the way to praying with all the intensity of his soul longings going out to the Father to fill his soul with His Divine Love. And as he has written that he felt this Love with its warm glow burning in his soul in response to prayer.** And why did he start praying with intensity? Because of what his soul-mate Mary said.

So here you have yet another example, and a good one, of it all being thanks to the woman that the man got off his bum and started to long for the Divine Love. It wasn't the truths Jesus was presenting, it was the personal connection that inspired him to make the real effort, all because he wanted to be with his soul-mate; all because he wanted to have the great love she said she felt for him. It was a case of wanting to be with mummy, wanting to be all immersed in the love, and in the love he didn't get from his own mother. So now he wants his soul-mate to be his mother substitute and with all the OHH's and AHH's of how wonderful it is, how wonderful they can be together at long last, he with his true love, and happy ever after.

Can you see or sense how many fantasies are wanting to be made true? And can you relate to this yourself James?

James: You don't have to go any further Mary. I'm fed up with uncovering the truth about such fantasies

within myself. I've been full of them. And had I also had my soul-mate calling out to me from spirit telling me how much she loves me and how she's prepared a special home for us to be together in, I'd be praying my heart out as well. I had to make do with only the Padgett Messages in the *Angelic Revelations of Divine Truth* when I first read them. But I understand what you're saying Mary, just in how much of a bad way so many of us men are, and how we are so dependant on women for help. I am completely dependant on Marion for so much help in my Healing. If I hadn't had her, there would have been no way I'd have been able to do any of my Soul- or Feeling-Healing. Feelings would have remained in the too-hard basket. Mum screwed me up too much in my feelings, I was so shut off to them. As you know, I was all but feeling-dead. So I am totally on the side of women helping us men. Women screwed me up the most, so now women, you and Marion and the Celestial women spirits (and Jesus too of course) are helping to sort myself out.

M: I do know James, and you've progressed a long way since back when we first started speaking together. And why I am drawing your attention to this again is to see the tragedy in it all, how women being closer to their feelings are not allowed to express them, as men fear them – both the women and their feelings, and what they might then make the men do, all because they were made to do so by their mothers.

J: It's the chicken or the egg, which comes first.

M: And what I also want to point out is that a lot of people will begin longing for the Divine Love for all sorts of reasons, none of which will be driven by true and sincere motivations. However they might still partake of the Divine Love if their longing for it is true, but over time, and through their Healing, such motives will become revealed and they will have to admit that they weren't true in their motives for praying for the Divine Love. That they were wanting the Love for all sorts of reasons other than to advance their soul in truth, love, light and divinity. In one's mind one might believe they are longing for and desiring such things, but it's all in the mind.

And as Dr Stone would tell you, as he progressed in his Healing, he had to admit that most of his motivation to begin praying for the Divine Love was not spiritual, but all so he could use it to get close to his soul-mate, once again using the Mother and Father for one's own self-gain. For the truth is that if one sincerely does long for the Love, and do one's Healing to grow in truth, one will naturally move closer to, meet, and then live with for eternity, one's soul-mate. It's universal law: Soul-Law. So one doesn't have to worry about one's soul-mate, and can just get on with accepting and expressing and uncovering the truth of one's feelings, knowing the relationship with one's soul-mate will happen of its own accord.

However having said that, of course if one so desires to be with and meet one's soul-mate, then such feelings need to be expressed, and the truth of why one feels them, longed for. And in the end it's not so much about whether or not you meet your soul-mate or get what you want in regard to anything, but that you accept, express and uncover the truth of all your feelings.

Feelings come first – ALWAYS! And out of the truth that comes from them will come all else – your soul-mate included.

J: Mary, is all the focus on soul-mates so early on in the Padgett Messages all a part of creating the interest in it all for the men?

M: Absolutely James, a lot needed to be done in a short amount of time. And as so few men were

naturally longing for the truth, so weren't looking for it coming from Jesus or myself, Jesus and the Celestial spirits needed to give them something to really capture their interest. And what better than to get them all excited about their soul-mates, just as you said about yourself.

J: And so presumably that's why the spirits gushed out so much love about it all and how wonderful it all was, the great soul-mate love and the greater Divine Love: love, love, love – everywhere, so much love.

M: That's right. The love aspect had to be played up, it has to catch people's attention, as love is what you all want, love being what you're all so deficient in. However, as you know, the love is one thing, but when you come to start doing your Soul-Healing in earnest longing for and finding the truth of your unloved state through your feelings, love is put on the back shelf whilst you're flooded with bad feelings. The love, and all the love, and all the great love, will come, **BUT ONLY ONCE YOU'VE FINISHED YOUR SOUL-HEALING.**

J: But what about Helen and Mary, did they really feel such love, as they were obviously progressing in their Soul-Healing to be moving up the Mansion Worlds, and so surely would have been feeling bad, and very bad, a lot of the time.

M: No and yes James. The ideal they felt, part fantasy, part inspired by the 'great work' they were doing in the Padgett Messages, being specifically chosen by Jesus. Remember as much as James Padgett felt special to be chosen by Jesus, so to did all the spirits involved. There are a vast amount of spirits and yet only a very small handful were selected by Jesus to do this work. And when you consider the work done, it was far more important and true than what the apostles did. So such hand-picked spirits were even considered more special in some ways than the apostles. And the apostles that were included in the messages, well you can imagine how they felt about it all, to be included all the way through.

And Helen and Mary did have to struggle with more of their bad feelings coming up. Sometimes it was very difficult for them having to 'put on the show' so as to keep James and the others involved 'happy', and wanting to keep going.

J: Yeah, I see what you mean. You would feel rather special, wouldn't you. And as they say, it's hard enough to even be in your's and Jesus' presence, let alone to come to accept the reality that you are having a personal face-to-face relationship with the very Creator Daughter and Son of Nebadon.

M: And how do you feel James, speaking so personally with us?

J: Good! I feel very good about it. But I don't feel privileged or anything, perhaps I should, I just feel like we're friends in a way, and I don't feel chosen or having been selected, and you've never said anything about that. I think not being able to see you helps, not being with you in person, you're still sort of some obscure 'person-spirit' in my mind. And because it's all not really real, the whole speaking to spirits thing is so bizarre, even still, not being able to see or feel or even sense you much; to have these words that so effortlessly flow through my mind... I don't really know what I feel about it. It just is. Something I can do. And I have no real understanding about it in any greater picture. I am very grateful to you both for helping me so much with my Healing and for telling me so much, and for just being there whenever I feel like writing with you. But then as you know Mary, I am still so fucked-up and shut-off to so many of my feelings, perhaps I don't appreciate it – appreciate you and Jesus. Perhaps I'm too arrogant as Marion says I am. I've probably got still too much stuff in the way, and mostly I just love writing with you when I feel

like doing it – I can't begin to make myself do it when I don't feel it's right to do it, and it just happens. And all that other spiritual stuff you've told me concerning, you know what, which I haven't as yet wanted to do anything with, well I don't know what to make of all that other than hope that what you've said is real and true. And as you've also told me, I won't know what to make of it until I've finished my Healing; and so that is how I feel about you and Jesus – I won't really know about you both and speaking so easily with you, until I've finished my Healing.

What I do feel about you and Jesus, is a love for you both as good friends, and this morning I felt it very clearly and strongly, like a brother and sister, which you often say in your writings – that you are our sister and brother in truth. It was a wonderful feeling this morning, and I feel great being able to be with you like this. And yeah, now having written about it, I do feel it's very special and a privilege having so much to do with you both. However I wish I were with you, like these spirits are, then I'd surely feel a lot more feelings.

And by the way, you were no doubt aware of this loving feeling for you both I had this morning – right?

M: Yes, we were. We're aware of all the feelings you have.

J: Okay; and so are you aware that I was having it whilst I was on the toilet? I've often wondered about such things, if you spirits find it amusing as to how it all happens for us on Earth. Or happens for me at least. Being on the loo has always revealed so much truth and insights about some many things, quite and enlightening experience to say the least!

M: It's not that we find it amusing James, that is, those spirits who have done their Healing and are no longer of the Mansion Worlds, (many in the lower mind mansion worlds would no doubt find it very amusing that you should have such feeling inspiration whilst, if I can use one of your father's sayings: 'On the throne'). However when Jesus and I specifically 'tune into' you, should we want to get more of a feeling for what you are doing in life, then yes we can 'see' and are very aware of all that you are doing, thinking and feeling. But mostly we don't need to come so close as to know specifically what you are doing when you have such thoughts and feelings. And really for the most part, we don't want to know. It was enough for us to have experienced the grossness of the physical plane when we were on Earth and we don't feel the need to be reminded about it. Although there are many spirits continually attuned to your thoughts and feelings James, mostly they don't pry or interfere in your private physical space, for there is nothing of interest there for them with it. This being how you feel about physical Earth once you've ascended higher than the Mansion Worlds when you are a spirit.

J: How do you feel about writing with me? Has it been hard for you, having to deal with my messed up mind?

M: No, James, not at all. It has been nothing other than a sheer pleasure to work with you in this way, and the same goes for Jesus with you.

J: Why, what is so good about it for you both?

M: First of all the fact that you and Marion are doing your Healing. You have no understanding of how much this pleases us. And not that you should, as we don't want you to do it to please us. There are still aspects of it, all which you are not allowing yourself to entertain just now, and rightly so as you wouldn't

want such thoughts and perceptions to interfere with your Healing, however when the time is right, as you say: when you've healed your soul, then you will allow yourself to feel and understand such things, and then you will gain a better understanding as to what Jesus and I get out of being with you this way.

And as for your messed up mind. Well to be involved with that has also been a pleasure, because, strange as it may seem, to observe and even be directly involved with such a mind that is fully engrossed in the negative, fully anti-Jesus and myself – anti the truth, and anti all love; and to 'listen' to its (your) thoughts and feelings over the years as you've grown and changed, has been very insightful to say the least. We have all gained a huge amount of understanding from both you and Marion as to what it is like to work through your Healing in the flesh, something you understand we have all had little experience with. So as much as you feel you have gained from our help, we to have greatly gained and benefited from being involved with you. And I don't mean like just now when the channel is open and we are communicating, I mean being 'tuned' into your mind 24 hours a day. So to 'listen' to and 'feel' everything you and Marion go through, has given Jesus and I a lot to think about I assure you. For, as you are beginning to appreciate, there is a lot to your Healing, it's not just a simple thing that you can get over and done with in a matter of years. And it is having deep ramifications for the world and our universe.

J: Mary you're saying that reminds me of another question I have wanted to ask you. Regarding Helen Padgett in particular, she seems to progress very quickly up through the Mansion Worlds. Having started out seemingly not knowing anything, she embraced the Divine Love, and now as this message says, within half a year, she's already in the fifth world. Is she exceptional in her ability to do her Healing so fast; or didn't she have much to heal, having had in that case a good loving early childhood; or is it easier to do one's Healing in spirit; or is it simply not right for me to compare my healings duration with hers?

M: Helen was exceptional in her ability to accept and express her feelings and uncover their truth, this being partly why she was chosen to be involved in the Padgett Messages – they are 'Padgett' messages. And she needed to be seen to be moving up the Mansion Worlds for the reader of the Messages to gain a sense of their being able to do that as well, and desiring to do it. However, there is also more to it than this, especially when compared to your's and Marion's Healing, yet at this stage I'm unable to go into it. However I can say that your inklings about it are true, and you should follow such trains of thought and see what you feel about them. And I can't say any more than that at this time as such things we don't want to be put in these comments we are writing with you on the Padgett Messages. Privately I will shed more light on this for you, however really (as you know) it's about you waiting until you are of a level of truth so you will know the answers for yourself.

J: I don't mind waiting now. As you know, I hated waiting before; I wanted (had) to know everything. But as I've understood, that was all so I could placate mum stopping her outbursts and rages from hurting me too much; and as I no longer need such knowledge as protection, I'm happy to wait. But thank you anyway.

Mary, I do feel very grateful for all you and Jesus are doing for me. I do love writing with you both. I'm going to have rest now. I'll speak to you later.

January 24th, 1915.

James: Jesus, in this messages you say: **The Father is Himself, alone. There is no other God besides**

Him, and no other God to be worshipped.

Jesus: Yes James, as I am expressing the masculine aspect of God's Soul as expressed by the Father Personality, or – the Personality that is our Father. And were Mary to express her truth, then she would say: 'The Mother is Herself, alone. There is no other God besides Her, and no other God to be worshipped.' And then you can put us and our Mother and Father both together as ONE.

James: But what about *The Urantia Book* pointing out all the levels of Deity, all the God's, existential and experiential ones?

Jesus: As I've told you James, I was to stay within what I revealed when on Earth, so I didn't go beyond such truths and information with James Padgett. I knew 'The Urantia Book' was being prepared to be 'earthed' and would expand on such cosmology. And I didn't want to give James too much to deal with, so we kept it simple and direct to the point. I just expressed the truths I was allowed to within my self-imposed limitations. And I say self-imposed because Mary and I chose to be bestowed on Earth and live our Age within such restrictions, those we'd worked out with help from other spirits and Angels, all to allow the Evil Ones to have their say, for the Rebellion to proceed as the Mother and Father wanted it, yet at the same time having to include the impact of Mary's and my being bestowed into it.

James: And then you say: **All men who do not get a part of this Divine Essence will be left in their natural state, and while they may progress to higher degrees of goodness and freedom from sin and from everything that tends to make them unhappy, yet, they will be only natural men, still.**

Jesus: Yes, this being what you call people doing their Feeling-Healing: healing their negative state and progressing to higher degrees of goodness and freedom from sin and error – living in a perfect state of Natural love.

January 27th, 1915.

Mary.

You can see James just how many spirits have had to be coerced, and very strongly appealed to in person in such ways, to get them to want to change their state of mind. And soul-mate love, a soul-mate appealing to another, is the only acceptable way of coercion, for it's fully in the favour of the soul, and often the one higher in truth, can't progress further until the lower half has begun.

This message helps you see how fixed one's state of mind can be, especially when you feel smug in the belief that you do know something and so have some worth and are someone important, something many men are afflicted with. And you can relate to this James?

James: I can Mary. You need go no any further with it, thank you very much!

January 31st, 1915.

Jesus.

The world will not be destroyed as it is taught by some, in the interpreting of the Bible, but when the great day of judgement comes, all sin will be eradicated from the world, and mankind will continue to live upon the earth, free from sin and unhappiness, just as it is supposed Adam and Eve lived in the Garden of Eden. And that great day James, will be when the last person has finished doing his Feeling-Healing. Not any time soon for you James, I'm afraid. Not that it will worry you either.

The Father and Mother created the negative mind condition you are all suffering in, and so when it has fulfilled its purpose, then They will see to it that all sin and evil (all negative minds) are healed on Earth. People will by then have evolved in truth to the level whereby they are no longer bringing their children into the world forcing them into a negative condition by default, as they are and have been down through the ages.

No man has ever heard the voice of God, for He has no voice. However you understand I am meaning this on a soul level, for as you have experienced James, the Mother and Father can speak to you directly through your Indwelling Spirit of God. And you will in time, feel (perceive) the Mother and Father speaking, that is, communicating, with you through your soul, especially once such inner channels are open and pure when you've completed your Healing.

The Mother and Father are of course two real personalities, this being something that is increasing in significance for you as your soul awakens. However They don't readily talk using the Mind circuits of Creation, so no one has heard Their voice speaking Mind-to-mind, like we do with each other when we talk to each other. And as to will They ever speak on a Mind level to all Creation, I don't know and wouldn't want to say one way or the other. Personally I doubt it, because it's very effective how They do relate Soul-to-soul.

January 31st, 1915. No comment. And by the way James, I want to remind the reader that just because Mary and I don't comment on a message, it doesn't mean we think less of it. All the messages are of value. This message by Ann is very profound showing her great understanding of such things, and is very valuable to all who are seeking the truth. We are only commenting on the Messages in conjunction with your work, to sort of blend them together. Jesus.

February 15th, 1915. No comment.

February 20th, 1915.

James: Jesus, the spiritual awakening some of the spirits in the Messages speak of, I assume are brought about when they embrace your Spirit of Truth.

Jesus: Yes, James that's correct; and even more so when they embrace both Mary's and my Spirits of Truth, that which these spirits of Divine Love have done, only they couldn't speak about the feminine part of it all. One's true spiritual awakening, which really is when one starts to grow earnestly in truth, comes first to the mind – when one acknowledges such change of belief, then really begins in earnest when one starts doing one's Soul-Healing.

February 22nd, 1915. No comment.

February 25th, 1915. No comment.

3rd March 1915.

Jesus.

As men are by nature sinful and inclined to error and the violation of God's laws... This you understand James I am referring to men as they are now, that being in and of their negative mind and will condition. Ordinarily, where you born of a positive mind and will, your nature would be to stay true to that condition of perfection. However were someone of a positive mind condition to transgress against the truth, they would suffer the consequences, and have to do their Healing by accepting their bad feelings, expressing them whilst longing for the truth, and finding the truth within themselves of why they did sin or err. Just as you are having to do, working your way clear of your negative mind.

James: **...that so long as a man rejects the influences of the Spirit he sins against it...** So Jesus once you and Mary had liberated the availability of the Holy Spirit to bring the Divine Love to all souls, then if one isn't longing for it, one is automatically sinning.

Jesus: Yes James, this is technically correct. And you are to include our Spirits of Truth, which sometimes are also referred to as the Comforter or Spirits. Mary's and my lives on Earth, by our very presence, meant that the Mother and Father were making Their Love available as we were making our Truth available, and to the whole of Nebadon. And from then on if anyone denies Mary or I, the Truth, or the Divine Love, then they are effectively sinning. This taking the negative state that everyone is conceived into on Earth, onto deeper levels, those of which have been manifesting over these past two thousand years. So once Mary and I came to Earth, that changed everything in Nebadon. Everyone in rebellion was instantly further rebelling against Mary and I. And this rebellion against us you all have to resolve as part of your Healing. And so too are you rebelling even more fully against the Mother and Father by not directly partaking of their Divine Love, even if you don't know about it. So our Age has taken the Rebellion to its conclusion. You can't deny us, the Living Truth, and the Mother and Father, Their Divine Love, to any greater degree than is now happening, has been happening through our Age. So the Rebellion reached its maximum within those people of it through our age, even though Mary's and my age also substantially limited the negative influence of the Evil Ones, however their damage had already been done, that which you're outworking through our Age.

So even though the Rebellion was always against the Truth, Mary and I, and against the Divine Love, against the Mother and Father, once Mary and I had bestowed ourselves on Earth and made the Divine Love readily available to everyone, then the Rebellion had reached its greatest point. By our bestowal we made it all personal, from the highest to the lowest levels in Nebadon, our universe.

And so even though you James, for example, have firmly embraced Mary and I, and so our Spirits of Truth, and have longed for, and received our Mother and Father's Divine Love into your soul; and even though you are steadily progressing in your healing of the Rebellion and Default within you, still you're denying Mary and I, the Truth, and your Mother and Father, the Divine Love. And you will be denying us and Them right the way through to the end of your Healing. When you are Celestial then you'll no longer be living against us, against the Truth, and against God and Their Love.

So even though you love Mary and I more so by the day, along with your Mother and Father, still you're still denying us, your love for us is not true or perfect. And so you are evil, sinning, and causing

pain for yourself by still living your rebelliousness. So you will continue to feel bad because of this, because by denying us and the Mother and Father, you're denying the Truth of Yourself. And really it's this denial that causes you all your grief. And by enlisting our help, you can first come to understand all how this denial of truth happens within you, how it came about and how you've taken it on, all being done as you willingly submit to your feelings longing for the truth they are to show you. Still, it's very important to understand, although you are taking steps to end your relationship with the Rebellion and Default, it will not fully be over until you're fully Healed.

So you can see, it's the same for all people, irrespective of their religious beliefs or if they don't have any; and it's particularly relevant for Christians to one day understand they are doing all they can as strongly as they can to deny Mary and myself. In no way are they doing right by Mary and I or the Mother and Father, despite what they believe. They are using us all to make up their delusionary fantasy called Christianity. And it's going to be very hard for most of them to relinquish it. And then they have to cling to it harder to help them keep deny all their bad feelings, all the bad feelings they keep making themselves feel by continuing to deny us.

Adam and Eve, or whom they personify, had not this Celestial Love - only the natural love that belonged to their creation as human beings, and yet, they were comparatively happy; but their happiness was not like that of the angels who live in the Celestial Heavens where only this Divine Love of God exists. They were mortals, and when temptation came to them, the love that they possessed was not able to resist it, and they succumbed.

Jesus: James, as you would do yourself, so too would I refer the reader to the account of Eve and Adam in *The Urantia Book*, for it explains things reasonably well enough. However if one reads it, one also has to keep in mind it is still an account seen in the light of the masculine only, and as Mary has spoken to you about this, I don't need to say anything further.

Adam and Eve being divine spirits (just as were Mary and I at our incarnation) when awakened in material form, were of only perfect Natural love, with, like us, the potential to partake of the Divine Love when it was made available. And by rights as you know, Adam and Eve should still have been living on Earth at the time of our coming. Although had that happened, had they not defaulted, we no doubt wouldn't have come to Earth, instead giving such experience to an Avonal Pair to reveal the truth of the Father and Mother's Love. However that wasn't to be.

And the temptation that came to them, was that which exists in Natural love, in that you can deny love and so choose to go the way of anti love, truth and light. And because Eve and Adam were subjected to the Evil Ones, the evil spirits of the Rebellion, they weren't able to stay true and pure in their Natural love, eventually giving rise to their default.

And as Mary has spoken to you, the 'Great Sin' was the break down of Eve and Adams relationship, it wasn't just Eve's fault. Both Adam and Eve equally went against Natural law, that being the Natural law of soul-mates as being expressed in flesh between them, and separated in soul, spirit, mind, feelings, intent (will and purpose) and physically. And it was their relationship breakdown on all these levels that brought about the Default. It wasn't just Eve going off with another man. That's all too simplistic, that was only one of the end results, and the final one that signalled on a technical level the Default and deterioration of their relationship to that degree. And their relationship started to breakdown right from the beginning, within the first week of their materialisation on Earth (and really even in their first moment as you might say: at their 'conception'), subtly at first, then gaining momentum with the years, because pressures were brought to bear on them by the higher Evil Spirits on all these levels which they hadn't been prepared for, nor could cope with. And even if they had been mentally prepared for them,

still they wouldn't have been able to cope in reality.

From our perspective, they stood no chance of succeeding, and they knew they were going to be up against stiff opposition, however they still wanted to go through with it, to see how they fared, with the result as you know.

James: Was it sort of like: someone had to do it, knowing it was a lost cause?

Jesus: No, not entirely like that James. All the Adamic pairs volunteered for it, everyone wanted to go, it was still too great an opportunity to be missed if chosen, even if the writing was on the wall from the first moment. They believed that even if they couldn't be completely successful, still some of their genetic material could be passed on, as it was in the end. So not all was lost on that technical point. And on the life point: how they would develop and grow as people and spirits and in truth having lost their technical status of a descending pair, becoming an ascending pair and like all other mortals, was in the long run, to give them other opportunities they ordinarily wouldn't have got.

James: I see what you mean. I see everything in such a one-sided way.

Jesus: Only because that was how you were parented, and it's how your world sees everything. Although evil is wrong and bad and it feels terrible when you wake up to being of it, still it has much to offer, all of which in the end and for the greater good enhances the whole, both personally and collectively. If it didn't, the Mother and Father would not create it.

James: Yes Jesus, I'm slowly coming around to seeing it that way myself.

Jesus: And you will continue to do so James as you heal yourself of your evilness. The more you let go of it, the more you will see what you have gained from it, and that, in the end, will far out-way any suffering it has caused you. Once your pain has passed, feeling in its place good feelings, then instantly, as you no longer feel bad, you feel good about it all. And although you will never forget your negative experiences, still as you no longer feel trapped within them, controlled by them, overpowered and dominated by them; as you no longer feel all your pain, anguish, anger, and the misery of your suffering, you won't feel bad.

James: And Jesus in this message, where you speaking about people who don't partake of the Divine Love and what will happen to them in their eternal Natural love states; I assume from what you and Mary have already to me, that you're presenting it this way to James Padgett and those who'll read his messages chronologically so as to make more of an impact on them.

Jesus: Exactly James. One doesn't have to reveal all the truth at once. I designed the Messages this way, so the reader, as well as James Padgett himself, would feel very inspired to long for the Divine Love given such reasons and not wishing to miss out on it. To give a sense of urgency, saying the availability of gaining it will end SOON, all to help increase one's longing. And then later in the Messages we clarify the end of the Divine Love's availability, and say there will be another time for souls to partake of it. So people and the Natural love Mansion Worlds spirits won't be left for eternity without it.

James: What about you saying this to me now. Doesn't that defeat the purpose, for if people read this before the read all of the PM, or whilst they are reading them, then what you are saying now will no

doubt somewhat nullify the possibility of inspiring one's longing.

Jesus: It doesn't matter now James, because of all else you have written, and the very fact of our writing this together now. We wrote that for James Padgett and his time, and for the many spirits that have read his messages since then. You see his messages were widely used after his death by Celestial spirits to help spirits in the Natural love mind Mansion Worlds (or spirit worlds as I called them in the Messages) awaken to the Divine Love. And such spirits read them chronologically. You have to remember that although we were making contact with James Padgett, still Mary's and my life, work and mission over these past two thousand years has only really concerned spirits in the mind mansion worlds so far as trying to introduce them to the Divine Love and all it involves. So far as affecting people on Earth, my work with James Padgett is to, and will always, only ever have a minimum affect, all because it's not being presented in harmony with Mary. And so that's why we are coming to you and Marion. Working with you is presenting a bigger more whole picture, and this in the end is what will change humanity.

Our lives being so limited on Earth really weren't about humanity on Earth, they were about humanity in the spirit worlds and the rest of our universe in spirit. By our coming we terminated the Rebellion in spirit. We are all about spirit, all because humanity rejected us. And so it will be others, an Avonal Pair that humanity will have to one day look towards for their true salvation, as their revelation will include all that Mary and I have said together, so including all about the need to heal one's negative state. It will then be this Pair that are ALL concerned with humanity on Earth, and not so much with what's going on in spirit, as we've taken care of that end of it. And what goes on on Earth through such a Pair, will ultimately lead to the uniting of heaven and earth.

James: Jesus, in Helen's message of March 3rd. 1915, Helen now says she's in the Celestial spheres, which seems like a phenomenally quick ascent up through the Mansion Worlds, not that I know anything about it, but going on how long it's taking Marion and I.

Jesus: Yes James, but as Mary said, it's not all as it might seem. There were certain reasons for presenting Helen like this to James, and so the reader, and in fact Helen started her Healing before she started speaking to James, so really all she has said, does in way need to be somewhat back-dated. It took a few years – albeit still a lot quicker than most spirits – for her to do it. It's not a small thing, just tripping up through the Mansion Worlds over a matter of months, blissfully soaking up the Divine Love and ridding yourself magically of your sins and errors. The whole way Helen presented herself was to inspire James, to help create that 'environment' I was previously talking to you about.

March 5th, 1915.

Mary.

As Jesus was saying, Ann's account of her arriving in spirit and partaking of the Natural love in these early messages, was all designed to make the reader, and James Padgett, feel it is easy and all such a wonderful thing – the partaking of the Divine Love, which it is.

However, it was also designed to allow people, should they want to be, seduced into such easiness, for in no way was any pressure meant to come to one reading the PM about the need to do one's Healing, as I have revealed to you, and as you and Marion are doing it. Because that was specifically, as we've told you, to be left out. So although a false impression is given by the spirits about one's ascent through the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, still it's what was required because of the structuring of the Rebellion and

Default in the minds of men and women.

James: So what you're saying Mary is that reading only the Padgett Messages and trying to live them is meant to help you with your negative state, that is to further it with the inclusion of the Divine Love. So in one way Jesus gave the Messages to humanity so people can use them to further their negative states... just as you did when on Earth. And not to actually heal us as we naturally think they are all about. So all you've revealed to humanity has been for us to use against ourselves, against the Truth, against you and Jesus; to help us in the long run once we've completed our Healing, but throughout your Age to help us go further against ourselves... almost like you part of the Evil Ones.

M: Yes James, that's exactly right, only Jesus and I haven't been able to put it like that because of the restrictions that are still imposed on us, so all we've been able to do is go along with you, supporting your growing awareness of such things until you've worked them out for yourself.

Only we're not part of the Evil Ones because the truths we revealed are for when you're Healed, so actually are not specifically to do with unhealed humanity. It's all technical James, and can be confusing to understand. We being true and perfect are not evil, and we had to make a certain revelation to our universe via humanity on Earth, however we also understood that because you are evil, you'll take all we said and use it to further your evilness. So we didn't do it purposefully to help you further your evilness, it was just an unavoidable result, and one which the Mother and Father wanted us to make. They could have sent to Earth an Avonal Pair who would have taken on the Rebellion and Default, healed themselves of it and so revealed the whole truth for humanity to also heal themselves of it. However the Mother and Father wanted Jesus and I to experience being subjected to evil, to the Rebellion, so this highly unusual step was taken. And so really you are to understand that the Mother and Father wanted humanity to take its rebellion deeper, so asked Jesus and I to do what we did, and which we're still doing until our Age ends.

J: I see. Well it certainly puts a new light on it all. So the Mother and Father are making the most out of the Rebellion... which of course that's what They do, They creating and orchestrating it... yes, that's obvious. It takes a lot to adjust my mind to looking at God, at all of this, in a new light.

M: Yes, that's understandable, it's a lot to digest.

So all Jesus and I can do is support your negative states, it's not for us, nor our role, to stop you living your self-denial. We couldn't and didn't do it when on Earth, so we only hinted at it and alluded to it. So to come out full-blast, all guns blazing about it, we were forbidden, and all because as we've told you, we weren't of it. We weren't off the Rebellion and Default, of the negative, so we had no personal life experiences of being in it and of it, nor of healing it, so we couldn't reveal any truth directly about it, even though we knew about it all and understood what it involved. We could only do this with spirits, but with no one of flesh. And all we've done with you and Marion is support your self-revelation, we've been able to add things to what you've come up with, however never have we led or taken over, which you would see were you to go back over all we've written and done together.

J: It sounds like a bit of a fine line, something of a tight-rope you've walked. Surely you must have at time been tempted to say more?

M: We have wanted to, sure, but not tempted to. You see we feel it very strongly within ourselves the boundary we can't cross. It has not been our role to do so, and had we, then we'd be denying others vital

life experience, such as you and Marion, for you are do it for yourselves. And in no way do we wish to deprive you or anyone else of experiences they may have. To do so would mean we are rebelling – going against the Mother and Father, ourselves becoming evil and of a negative state of mind and will. And that is something we do not wish to do!

And it's the same for you James. I know you have wondered about this in context to yourself and all you have written: that perhaps you should not write it or make it public, for it may deprive others of finding out about it all for themselves. However, because you are of the negative James, you are free to do all you feel within it, hence we have told you we don't care what you do with all we have written with you, it's all yours and you're entirely free to do as you please with it. You can throw it all in the rubbish, or you can publish it all, and people are free to take it or leave it if you make it available to them, just as it was with Jesus or I, or with James Padgett and his messages. And as with us all, as with anyone, all you can do is follow your feelings seeking the truth as to why you are having them. So if you want to trash them, then what is the truth of such feelings; or, conversely, if you want to make them publicly available, what is the truth of such feelings making you feel this way. And a part of all of this is what you have been feeling and discussing with Marion: as to whether or not you would be interfering with other people's growth where you to make it all available.

James: I understand that Mary, thank you. So because Marion and I are of it, we wouldn't be interfering with anyone's negative life even if we strongly suggested they wake up and do their Healing.

M: That's right. You're all connected with each other, all intrinsically part of the Rebellion and Default. Whereas Jesus and I were always outsiders.

J: And so really, now looking at the Divine Love Fellowship forum, they are really doing as you wanted by taking the truths and including them in their negative state... as are the Christians I guess concerning the Divine Love and by making up a fantasy you and and Jesus.

M: Not as we wanted James, as Jesus and I didn't want anything, however they are freely choosing to adhere to the Padgett Messages as if they are dogma. It being as the Mother and Father wanted. And as they are not willing to open their minds to other avenues or sources of revelation and information, so will progress in their negative states accordingly.

J: I get it now Mary.

M: Good, we thought you would. And you'll find that it completes all you need to know regarding your relationship with such people, and so to that forum.

J: Yes, I can feel that now. Wow, that's a big insight. And because of that feeling, it being a strong one, I'm going to have a break and think about it all. I'll speak to you soon.

March 6th, 1915.

James: I like this what you said Jesus: **This Divine Love is the one great power that moves the universe, and without it there would not be that wonderful harmony that exists in the**

Celestial Heavens of the spirit world; nor would so much happiness exist among the angels who inhabit these spheres.

And so really there is the whole of Celestial Creation that is divine; and then all the physical worlds and their associated Mansion Worlds, that are of Natural love. And all for the ascending mortal soul.

Jesus: Yes James, that's right. All for the ascending mortal soul, which is what Nebadon is all about. To help you begin your Ascension of Truth. And all because of your negative self-denying state of mind, you don't see it.

James: And this: **It changes not, nor is ever bestowed on anyone who is unworthy, or refuses to seek for it in the only way provided by the Father**, is exactly why the Divine Love won't just take our sin and error away, as it 'changes not'.

Jesus: That's right James. The Mother and Father being all-loving are all-accepting, so don't interfere with your mind. They have set certain parameters within which we can live in a positive or negative state of mind or will, and then basically leave us free to do so within such guidelines. And of course within these parameters is also contained the redemption and salvation of all those people and spirits who do choose to transgress the laws of Natural love, even if like you on Earth, don't seem to have had any say in the matter.

March 9th, 1915.

James: When you say this Jesus: **And when the Great Love of the Father is sought and received by the soul of man in sufficient abundance, the law of compensation is made non-effective and the law of Love becomes supreme, and man is relieved from the penalties of his sins**, you mean that the law of Love comes into play as we do our Soul-Healing, and were we not to do it, then we'd suffer infinitely more.

Jesus: Yes. You and Marion think your pain and the years of your Healing has been long, however I tell you that were you striving to heal yourself only using the Law of Compensation, your agony would last a lot longer and the years be greatly increased.

James: Like tens of years turning into hundreds – something like that?

Jesus: Yes. And hundreds of years is nothing in spirit time, where all time is eternal, and yet every moment is an eternal moment in time. And this James you'll gain more of an appreciation of when you come over after you die, and observe spirits who persist in trying to heal themselves with only the Law of Compensation.

March 10th, 1915. No comment.

March 17th, 1915. No comment. Mary: however James, notice once again how the women spirits have ascended so fast compared to the men, how so many men are still languishing on the lower levels.

James: So Mary, it is possible for spirits to do all of their Soul-Healing without their soul-mates with them, such as in Helen's case?

M: Yes James, it is in spirit as it will be on Earth. Other men and women spirits stand in for their partner. They still may require very close and personal relationships so as to work through all the more intimate stuff, but this doesn't mean they need to love one another like soul-mates or indulge in sexual (of the spirit kind) relations. And yes, the same can happen for people on Earth. When soul-mates do unite in the Celestial spheres, then it's a special time for them, and one in which priority is given for them to get to know each other. They are only given work that requires them both to do it, all so they can come closer together and develop all the soul-mate bonding that's required and only attained through certain experiences. And the other thing to consider is that once one has reached the first Celestial sphere, one is less likely to want to ascend further without one's soul-mate, so many spirits elect to wait for their partner to catch up. Others might move slightly higher, but generally speaking, few move beyond the third Celestial sphere. And none are ever allowed to leave Nebadon un-united. You have to go out into the greater Superuniverse together as one.

March 19th, 1915. No comment.

March 22nd, 1915. No comment.

March 23rd, 1915. No comment.

March 24th, 1915. No comment.

March 26th, 1915. No comment.

(27/4/10)

James.

Mary or Jesus, it's been playing on my mind (as no doubt you both know) that another thing is not right with the Padgett Messages, and in particular with Helen. We've talked a lot about how misleading I find the Messages so far as their telling us that all we need do is soak up the Divine Love and all our sins and errors vanish, and you've explained to me why the Messages were constructed to give one this impression – that being all in keeping with the requirements of the Rebellion and Default, with our negative state. And this I can understand and accept. I can see it in the Messages just as I can see it in *The Urantia Book*, it also having to be severely limited to only speaking about the masculine side of things.

Yesterday I felt very angry about the fact that the impression one gains from Helen is that all you need do is soak up the Divine Love, and not only will all your sins and errors disappear, but also you will shoot up the Mansion Worlds and into the Celestial spheres in no time at all. At the beginning of these Messages Helen says she's not even in the heavens, so she's either still in the Earth planes, or her meaning of the 'heavens' being the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, which she is yet to attain. And that was back in May of 1914. And now in the message of March 3rd 1915 she says she's reached the Celestial spheres. So within less than a year she's raced up the Mansion Worlds to the Celestials, and then in the message of March 23 she says she doesn't want to stay where she is, wanting to move on closer to the Father in the Celestial spheres, so moving up even higher in the Celestial spheres... and without James, her soul-mate?

So it's not that I'm angry with Helen herself, I have no idea what it might be like over in spirit and how

one might ascend in truth with the Divine Love, but still from all you've told me, it doesn't add up. So I'm angry it doesn't add up and angry that if it's true, that I can't zoom up the Mansion Worlds whilst on Earth and complete my Healing in such a short time. For Helen it sounds like to us readers that it's one huge fantastic glorious rise up through the different levels getting ever brighter and ever full of more Love and faith. There hasn't been one mention of a bad feeling about anything, only more and more good feelings. So from the readers point of view – well, at least from my point of view, Helen is either a wonder woman, being able to do all her work with the other spirits and James, all Jesus is asking of her, as well as introducing soul-mates, and then do all her Healing, which isn't mentioned at all. And how she manages to do all this in less than a year is too much for me to grasp. Surely she must have been *very* perfect in her Natural love, with very little, if any, Healing to do. But this doesn't add up with her beginning in spirit in the lower levels. So no matter which way I go with it, I don't get it. And it's bugging me, even after what you said Jesus, that she had in fact begun and was doing her healing yet pretended she was just starting out, when she started speaking to James.

I don't understand it at all. Either the whole Soul-Healing thing for spirits is bullshit, which means if that's the case, how it sounds like in the PM is you don't have to do any Healing, you only have to partake of the Love, then you can race up the Mansion Worlds; or, there is still something you haven't told me, something you've been holding back for some reason. And if the whole Soul-Healing thing is bullshit for spirits, then why am I bothering with it all now during my flesh life, it being so hard and taking so many years, when I may as well have a great old time enjoying all the allurements and pleasures of this world, and then when I die get cracking with the Divine Love and shoot up the ladder into the Celestial spheres having to do nothing more than desire, long for, and receive the Love. And so if this is true, then it's not fair. It's not fair that Marion and I have to struggle on demented every day, day in and day out with our bad feelings, when Helen's raced up the heavens, seemingly with no bad feelings at all. And then there are other people on the Divine Love forum who've been partaking of the Love, so they say, for upwards of thirty years, and they don't seem very Celestial to me, not that I would know what the Celestial level of truth is like. So what really are they doing and why aren't they quickly growing in truth like Helen has, being able to demonstrate this on the forum. So far, as to what I read on the forum about what such people say, they aren't progressing in truth at all, or very slowly. And that I would attribute to their not doing their Soul-Healing.

When Ann Rollins speaks about her experiences, it all sounds right. She is very knowledgeable, there is no doubt about that, and she gives you the feeling she knows all what she's talking about, she's been through it all, and yet she is only in the first Celestial sphere. And Helen, and I don't want to take anything away from her, as I don't know her, sounds like a light-weight compared to Ann Rollins, and yet is suddenly with Ann in the Celestial spheres.

And the other difficulty I have with it all is that I get the impression that all I need do is understand the truths as they are presented in the PM, and with faith and a sincere longing, I can be with the Father; and yet all you've told me, and all I've uncovered for myself through my own Healing, shows me there is a huge amount more to it than that.

So could you please tell me what it is all about with Helen, and why she has been able to whiz up the Mansion Worlds so easily, all seemingly feeling better and better, never having a bad day, it all being just one big fun and amazing adventure of love for her.

Mary.

I'll go first James. First of all I want to say on behalf of Jesus and myself, well done. We haven't been able to tell you about such things until you've come across them for yourself and found that you can't relate to them. This all being in keeping with the limitations imposed on us. And as we've told you, we

haven't been allowed to come and tell you about such things, not until you've asked us specifically about them or come to an understanding about them yourself, from which we can expand upon.

From what you have said, Helen certainly is outstanding and someone out of the ordinary, which she is. And all I can say is that she did manage to do her Soul-Healing in that short time. However she did also have a lot of help from myself. And this is the key to it all. I coaxed her along very quickly and she only spoke to James on her good days. On the rest of her days she was mostly a mess of emotion and she did very little actual work uniting soul-mates and helping the dark spirits. Helen was a good example of someone who could just give over to her feelings very easily, and it wasn't necessary for her to have anything more than a reasonable grasp on the intellectual side of the truth as presented in the Padgett Messages. Not all spirits need to know such things or are interested in them. And it was intended for Helen to ascend very quickly through the different worlds because that was the impression Jesus wanted to give the reader.

You see, from our point of view we wanted to present the intellectual side of the truth so it would appeal to such minds, all so they would take it and then use it to further their negative mind state. Which as you have seen, and as you even tried to do yourself, many people have done. We needed to present the Divine Love, entombed in such intellectual understanding, all so it made people greatly desire it, but at the same time making it greatly appeal to their needs for power and their negative condition. Nothing in the PM was to be said to actually help people to do their Soul-Healing, it was all meant to awaken them to a greater existence of truth and potential relationship with the Father, but all so they could use it to expand their self-denial.

And you can't compare your's and Marion's Healing to anyone else's because you're doing more than what Helen did. And you're having to forge your way through the mind circuits governing Earth, it being the first time anyone has done it. So you are having to clear your way through the forest so to speak, whereas for Helen, and with my direct spirit light input, the path is well-made, and so she only had to give over to her feelings allowing them to consume her, expressing them, which she could very easily, they just pouring out of her, her quickly grasping that her Healing was about understanding the true relationship she had with her parents and how they inducted her into the Rebellion by Default, and how she'd become of it. And you and Marion need to know all what the Healing involves, whereas for spirits like Helen, they are only concerned with their feelings, the truth coming as they progress, but without any mind understanding really needed. Ann wants to know more about it all, Helen just wanted to do it. And when she attained the Celestial levels, then she started to learn more about all she'd been through. And being in spirit, spirits like Helen can devote all their time to their Healing, they don't need to go and do the shopping and laboriously do all the other things you have to do in your lives. She just started expressing her feelings, and after a year, having come up for breath just a little to help Jesus and James, being easily able to express all the love she was feelings during her better moments, was at the Celestial level.

J: So you're saying it's something like a trade-off: on the one hand you had to re-present the truth of the Divine Love, that we could long to God for it; and yet on the other hand, you had to make it all sound very appealing to our negative minds, so we'd grab it and run with it, using it to take ourselves further into our self-denial, if that was our desire.

And so far as Helen goes, I have no idea, how can I, so I have to accept your word Mary. It still sounds incredible to me, knowing how fucked I am; but perhaps Helen was a much better person than I, and on the other extreme end of the rebellion spectrum.

M: Yes.

J: And all because you weren't allowed to directly interfere with our negative condition.

M: Yes.

J: And it's the same with *The Urania Book*. A lot of universal intellectual understanding, but nothing really that will help one heal themselves of their negative state. But a huge amount of information to help people further it, if that's the way they want to go.

M: Yes. It can't be any other way James, because we're coming to humanity through the Rebellion, as is *The Urantia Book*; it's not like how we come to you and Marion because you are wanting to end it in yourselves. So all Jesus and I, the PM and TUB can do, is offer new information within the Rebellion, knowing that really all one can do is take that information and further your negative state. However still the information needs to be made available, for the overall growth of humanity, and for its overall denial.

J: So that's all incredible, and the last thing one would think you and Jesus would be doing to 'help' us.

M: Yes.

J: So Helen was not given any special exemption from her sin and evil, nothing like that?

M: No. That's impossible to do, everyone has to express their repressed childhood feelings to uncover their truth, so they can see how they are of the Rebellion and Default.

J: Even though Mary, I have no idea how other people might do their Healing or how long they will take, but still from my experiences with it, it still seems too incredible to believe that someone, even with your help, could work their way through such inner deeply buried repressed childhood stuff so fast. But I guess I have to take your word for it. If any thing is possible, so why not that, if that's what you and Jesus wanted, if that's the impression you've wanted to give us through the Padgett Messages... and even if that's the impression you want to give myself and anyone who might read my work, then I can't do anything about that.

M: And you must understand James, that yours and Marion's Healing, is on the other extreme because of what you are both needing to do – all you are needing to work your way through for reasons which you understand but don't as yet want to publish.

J: And so what happened when James Padgett came over to spirit? From what Helen was saying in her messages to him, he too was progressing very fast and in no time, so it would seem, would also qualify to be in the Celestial spheres with her. And this is not right, because had he been progressing so fast, he would have had to have been doing his Soul-Healing, which he clearly wasn't. So she was just saying that to make him feel good.

M: You're right James, with Helen only saying such things to encourage him. It was difficult for him and us, for on the one hand Jesus wanted Helen to ascend so quickly, and yet on the other hand he didn't want James Padgett worrying that he was losing his wife, that she was moving way too far ahead of him and too fast. Which she was. So Helen told such untruths, being able to because of his negative state, all

being what he wanted to hear. And when he came into spirit, he had to start at the very beginning with his Healing, which took, compared to Helen, a much longer time. However, eventually Helen slowed up her ascent and waited from him to catch up.

J: Where they really soul-mates? This to I also find hard to believe sometimes. It's that same bad feeling I've got Mary – they weren't, were they?

M: Well done again James; no, they weren't. However again this untruth had to be maintained for all the reasons we've been speaking about. Once James came into spirit, he was able to grasp such understanding and adjust his life accordingly, giving up Helen, and leaving her to move on higher with her soul-mate whom she met in the Celestial spheres, which was also a great part of her incentive to move higher faster.

J: Shit, so it's really an elaborate charade that has been played with the Messages, all because of our untruth. Well that makes more sense to me that they weren't soul-mates.

M: Yes, untruth perpetuates untruth, and so we were able to capitalise on this. And all because we knew that you and Marion would sort it all out during your lives. Which as I told you, we've had to wait until you've seen through the untruth of it, before we could reveal such truth to you.

J: You're screwing with my mind Mary. So it was quite a remarkable acting job Helen performed.

M: Yes, she did very well, as they both did. They both played their roles perfectly, only Helen was aware of what hers was. She didn't like deceiving James, however she could see how he would easily understand and accept the truth when he arrived in spirit, which he did.

J: Mary, you told me years ago in a message to me, that on Earth, and owing to our negative state, people can't meet and have children with their soul-mates whilst in their negative state, the whole negative state being one of anti love and so anti soul-mates. And that only if people do their Soul-Healing, might actual soul-mates come together for it. Is this right?

M: Yes James, which is why Helen and James Padgett weren't soul-mates. In your negative states you won't meet or link up with your soul-mate, it's forbidden, so not matter what people might say and want to believe, they are wrong. And as you said, not until they start to do their Healing, or have the intention of seriously doing it, would they come together with their soul-mate. And having said that, it also doesn't automatically follow that as soon as you want to begin your Soul-Healing, your soul-mate will arrive. You can do a lot of your Healing, even all of it, without your chosen partner, without the 'other half' of your soul. But one day, be it on Earth or in spirit, you will unite. But only once you're wanting to be free or totally free of the Rebellion. Because then you are no longer rebelling against the most loving relationship you can have, that with your soul-mate.

J: I think I wrote a message with Helen and James in which they said they were soul-mates and living happily ever after... or maybe it was that they weren't soul-mates, I can't remember now as it was some years ago. And if I did write that they were soul-mates living happily together, then they would have presented themselves to me as soul-mates for specific reasons, even through as you are saying it's not true, just as Helen presented herself to James for specific reasons relevant to the PM.

M: Yes James. Not all that has been presented to you has been absolutely true. Like James Padgett, certain things have been said and presented to you in a certain light so as to give you a certain impression, just like how the PM have, all so you could bring up more repressed feelings and uncover the truth of them. And along the way you have edited such mistakes and untruth as you have uncovered the truth yourself, or we have been able to come back presenting you with the truth.

J: Yes, I understand this Mary. And I understand it still applies all the way through until I've finished my Healing. Coming at it all backwards because of the Rebellion.

M: That's right, however mostly you are true in all that you feel and understand the truth to be, so you have little worry about that now. And by the time you go back and re-read all you have written, you will feel what is right and what needs to be adjusted or amended. The overall essence of truth that you are portraying in your writing is correct, there are actually only a few minor errors now left in your understanding, all of which will be taken care of as you finish all you need to do.

J: So as you said, Helen was able to just concentrate directly on her feelings and didn't need to concern herself with anything else (similar to how Marion is), all so she could apply herself to her Healing so well.

M: Yes, exactly James. Marion is letting go of all that she doesn't need in her mind that she believed she did need, and that was a lot. Helen didn't have such complications. And as Marion becomes true to her feelings, she doesn't need to waste her time worrying about things to do with the world. She is in a way 'passing through the world', well on her way to becoming spirit living in flesh in the truest sense of the word. And once her Healing is finished, she will greatly change along these lines even more, as you will see.

And yet for yourself, although you are also following suit, still there are things you will need to be in touch with in the world so as to enable you both to survive, and so you will entertain such things more with your mind than with Marion. Including doing all of this mind-work with Jesus and myself, working out all the ins and outs.

Jesus now wants to speak about what you were asking us concerning Helen. So I will give over to him and speak to you later.

J: Thank you Mary.

Jesus.

Yes James, all Mary says is right, and although I didn't like doing it much, I was what you might say caught between a rock and a hard place. I had to re-present the truths I revealed when on Earth, all in keeping with the requirements of Mary's and my flesh incarnation, only I couldn't do so with them affecting the state of people's negative minds. I could only reveal the truth about the Divine Love in such a way, so as to if anything, help people further their negative mind condition; and knowing that if they did this, if they took it all on as you did; and if they were true in their desire to seek the truth of all they were feeling, then they would find things didn't add up for them in the PM, and so have similar difficulties as those you've had with them. And as you have questioned the messages, so we have been able to inform you as to what the problem has been.

James: It's still taking me some time to get my mind around it. I can understand what you're saying on

the intellectual level, as it's all in keeping with how I understand the negative-

Jesus: And in time you will allow your feelings to guide you in your acceptance of what we've told you, even though your mind will still try to point out problems with the Messages, their not adding up to what you understand.

James: I was very angry about it all last night, but as I expressed it all to Marion, this morning I didn't care about it at all. And I've wanted to bring it up with you for the record really, as I don't care about Helen, or how fast or slow anyone is doing their Healing. Marion and I are constantly amazed at how expressing our feelings helps us to accept things that greatly upset us or make us angry. Having expressed our feelings and found the truth of why we were feeling them, we instantly don't feel upset or angry anymore. The whole process is remarkable.

Jesus: And that is what we want people to understand through you James. So in the end it's all about one's feelings, and as to whether things add up or not in the PM, or even in your work, won't matter. The mind is one thing, feelings entirely another. And as you know, by living with your mind in control keeping the truth away from yourself by suppressing your feelings, gets you nowhere, which is what we hope people will come to understand who read the PM, finding after some time that they aren't making the progress they believed they would, all because they are not honouring or accepting or living true to their feelings, all because they are only indulging further with their mind.

James: So the Padgett Messages are a masterful piece of work, highly crafted to achieve certain ends. To make it appear like they are the answer to all our problems, when in fact all they will do if strictly adhered to, is further ones evil state.

Jesus: Exactly James, with all the spirits playing their roles perfectly. If people live them dogmatically with their minds, instead of allowing their feelings to guide them, then as you say will be the result.

James: I have even wondered if Helen and some of the other spirits have made the whole thing up as to their progress in the spirit worlds, all to mislead the reader. That Helen might for all I know, have been a Celestial spirit for years, and is posing in the beginning of the messages to be someone just starting out.

Jesus: I know you've thought of that possibility too James, and all the other ones you came up with last night, however there is no need for you to go any further with such lines of thought, for as you feel anyway, we weren't that devious.

James: It's just so hard to think of you Jesus, the truest and purest spirit of all, working such a number on us, you being the only person we can trust, who would not leg us over and lead us up the garden path - who would ALWAYS be straight with us. Then to in a way lie to us, deceive us... that's a stretch.

Jesus: I understand James, but it can't always be like that in the real world, can it. You know for yourself, you are not so straightforward as you might like to be, all so you don't create something you don't need to. You are not always honest expressing all you feel or think, because you don't want to upset the other person. There are always compromises when you are living untrue. And in my relating to you who are all untrue, so I too need to 'play the game' to a certain extent. I only needed to achieve certain things with humanity, which really are all my own business and have nothing else to do with anyone other than Mary

and our Mother and Father. And as to the effect we may or may not have on people or spirits is secondary. And yet, also taking into account how things are to occur, and how they are shaping up for humanity, the PM fits nicely into helping attain the end results. You can't see the effect they are having on humanity, however they are, and it's all rolling along nicely. Things as you can sense are going to change a lot in the near future, and so is the amount of information, good and bad, coming from spirit to Earth going to increase. And the PM, your personal work, and our work together, is going to fit in nicely. It's going to be fun.

J: Yeah, maybe for you lot all floating around feeling 'blessed out' on the Divine Love. But we don't mind, we'll struggle on down here, slogging our way through our shit bad feelings, while you bombard us with stuff we want to believe and want to live, but all that will only make things even more difficult for us!

Jesus: Even more fun James!

James: You are incorrigible Jesus – is that the right word?

Jesus: Only with you James.

James: But people won't understand you, you're not supposed to act that way and say such things.

Jesus: I know, and that's fun to! No one on Earth knows how Mary and I really are. Your minds are all stuffed full with all the Christian rubbish. And if we turn people off us, well and good, for that only means they are then free to carry on with their fantasy pictures of us, all of which will do them no good at all, yet is what their soul wants: to further their progression into their evil state.

James: So you don't mind if people reject you?

Jesus: Mind? Not not at all. I'd even encourage them to it if that's what they want. Because if they are going that way in their rejection of truth, love and light, then they should completely reject me. I'm no good for them being the very thing they don't want. So I would encourage them to reject me, to say all the nasty things they want to say about me, to believe all the false Jesus images they like. What they do doesn't hurt or affect me at all, it only hurts themselves. And it's not for me to interfere with their negative state. I am not to deprive any one of any experience in the negative. I never have and never will. I haven't even deprived the Lucifer's, they, as you know, are still in it, but only have been removed out of harms way to their own detention sector or 'world'. But I am not visiting them each day trying to turn them away from the darkness and into the light. I'd never dream of interfering by doing such a thing. The Mother and Father don't interfere with it, so far be for me to.

James: Jesus, one more thing, why did you come back through James Padgett, why the need for your Second Coming of Truth? Why not just leave us all to it?

Jesus: It's all part of the completion of Mary's and my age. We knew humanity would lose the truths Mary and I revealed when on Earth, so we were always going to come again to re-reveal that which was lost, as it's crucial for your soul growth, knowing the truths about the Divine Love. Only people don't understand it's only about the Truth, that we'd come again to represent the Truths we presented when on

Earth. It's nothing else, there is nothing else we are going to do. And because humanity has taken our truths and mixed them up, defiled them, so I wanted to come back 'through' someone, so with part of that mixing up to be included, all of which you are endeavouring James to sort out. Mary I weren't to physically come back to Earth, we can't fully re-bestow ourselves again as our Spirits of Truth are already liberated and Nebadon needs them; were we to be born onto the world again, our Spirits of Truth would cease to be, so everyone's growth of truth in Nebadon would be put on hold, waiting until we'd lived our lives and re-liberate them; however this can't happen. And then for us to materialise on Earth, just suddenly appear as full adults, we'd disturb humanity too much with our light and truth. So we're not going to do that. We've evolved in truth way too far beyond humanity now. It takes all our effort to keep our light toned down as much as we need to do when we visit the lower Celestial spheres without stressing all the Celestials in their light. The Christians have no idea what they're talking about, expecting myself to suddenly appear and do whatever they wish I'll do with them and their enemies. It's all a fantasy of their's, a sad delusion. If I came to them with my spirit light only a little bright, they'd all have to turn away not being able to face the Living Truth, all feeling very bad with all their repressed feelings starting to be stirred up. Mary and I have had two thousand years now of growing in the light of our truth, and so imagine all we're talking to you about James contained as light, and shinning that on the Christians. That would be like forcing them to instantly accept all we've talked with you about, it would do them too much damage, be too traumatic. No one understands the intensity of Truth because it's not been lived fully or truly as yet on Earth. And when people of Celestial truth start to, they will have quite an effect upon those not of truth.

And then Mary and I had to represent our truths for you and Marion, and mostly for you to work it into your work, that which will be able to help people heal themselves of their rebelliousness. So we had to give our Truths to you again, which I did in the PM, and really it's not my concern what people do with them regarding their negative state, it is only my concern what you're doing with them James. Just as you are questioning Mary and I about the things that don't add to you, that is what is most important to us, as then we can come forward to you, allowing you to make the connection with us, being the bridge between us and humanity, the bridge everyone will need to cross to us by doing their Healing.

James: I understand, that you. I'm going to finish now Jesus. Thank you both. I want to think about all you've said – see how it all sits.

Jesus: And feel about it all too, James. Speak to you soon, have fun in the coming days with your Healing..

(28/4/10)

Mary.

Good morning James, are you ready to write more about Helen and the Padgett Messages?

James: Yes Mary, I'd like to write what you've been telling me this morning. It's slowly beginning to make more sense.

M: As I told you yesterday, I helped Helen a lot with her Healing, enabling her to progress rapidly through the Mansion Worlds. She was very eager and open to receiving her feelings coming from her

soul, and because of this it was easy for me to 'inject' light into her spiritual system stimulating those feelings and guiding her to express all she needed to, so as to uncover the truth she needed to see about her early life. And as I was telling you, because there are so many very capable and high Celestial spirits now in Nebadon from Earth, many are able to help those lower spirits with their Healing, as I helped Helen.

Initially when I came into spirit after my life on Earth I helped various women spirits (some who I'd already helped on Earth) to do their Healing. They asked me to help them, and because of this I was able to do what Marion has done for you: be an all-accepting friend, and someone who can help prod and probe and encourage you to look into those aspects of yourself that are hidden away and full of fear to you.

In no way and at no time, did I step in and take over making these spirits feel feelings they weren't ready to feel, nor did I push them at all. They drove their own Healing, and I merely helped facilitate it. I also gave them a lot of support because there were no other spirits ahead of them that could tell them about the Healing from their own experiences of it. They were totally blind and ignorant in it all with only myself to rely on, which they did. They put their complete faith in me and I helped them progress in truth up through the Mansion Worlds doing their Soul-Healing, just as Helen Padgett did.

Since those early days I have helped a number of other women spirits for various reasons. I have not helped any men personally, however I have given them much advice. The men have been in turn helped by the women I helped, and so on, creating what the Healing is today in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds.

And because the path is well trodden now, so it was much easier for Helen to give over to me, to put her complete trust and faith in me, and in those other Celestial spirits that helped her. And one such spirit was her soul-mate. He came from the Celestial spheres and was with her from the third Mansion World all the way through her journey. And with his support, love and encouragement, she was able to abandon herself even more to the process. All the work she did with James Padgett was merely a side issue and something that Jesus and I asked her to do. Had she not done such work for us, she would have ascended the Mansion Worlds giving little thought to James knowing that his soul-mate was awaiting him, and he would with her help, ascend the worlds as she had done when he came to spirit. Like how it happens for a lot of spirits, once they have left their partner on Earth, and then embrace the truth of Divine Love and understand about doing their Healing, they are more than happy to leave their partner and push on in their own soul development, quickly coming to feel that their marriage or partnership was over and something only of the Earth, and was not going to be continued in their spirit life.

So owing to the importance of what Jesus and I wanted, and our having chosen them to do what we wanted, Helen and James both in their different ways took on their roles wanting to do the best they could.

Now, I know that it all might sound very unfair on both James and Helen, and something that surely the likes of Mary and Jesus wouldn't ask of anyone: for Helen to lie about her love for James telling him she and he were soul-mates, whilst all the while getting on with her own soul-mate, however it was necessary for the reasons we have told you; and now I will tell you a few more.

As you rightly thought this morning, taken in this light, the Padgett Messages sound like a romantic novel of sorts. The husband and wife are separated by the death of the wife. They reunite vicariously via a thread of spirit/mortal communication, doing this great and wonderful work for the Master, all to be one day reunited in the Celestial spheres, having partaken of copious quantities of the Divine Love. And they had all their sins and errors swept away, with them both declaring their undying love for each other along the way, because they found out they are true soul-mates. And as you said, it's all sounds like some romantic fantasy – which it is. And that James, is the whole point. That's what it was meant to sound

like, as I will explain.

Humanity is fixated on the truth of soul-mates, man seeking woman and woman seeking man, in the hope that their beloved partner is the ONE, their soul-mate. Many people might not openly speak about it, but deep in the psyche of humanity, this is how it is. And it all stems from the Adamic Default.

Eve and Adam were soul-mates, and yet they failed in their relationship and brought about the planetary Default, which has plunged you all into your sexual perversions and this desperate soul-mate longing. And yet the truth is in the Default, in your negative states of mind and will: you can't be together as soul-mates, because Eve and Adam couldn't be having Defaulted, and in fact you do all you can to repulse each other, and to be with in many cases, the very person who is wrong for you, all in the misguided and fanciful belief, that you are madly in love with each other, that you are soul-mates. James, you only have to look at your relationships prior to meeting Marion, and that of your parents and grandparents, to see this in action. And so it was with Helen and James, they were no different from everyone else in this. And Jesus and I had to acknowledge this fantasy of theirs in keeping with the restrictions imposed on us by the Default, and so the plan was hatched and carried out. So we played on their soul-mate fantasy to 'get the job done'. James wouldn't have done it if we'd not done that. He needed the love-fantasy of dreaming being with his beloved soul-mate Helen to keep him going with Jesus' light and the truth. Otherwise it would have all been too much for him and he would have very quickly rejected Jesus and all he wanted to do. So we had to build up the love aspect of the Messages to balance this unloving rebellious aspect that was threatening to reject the Truths. On a soul-level James, you can understand that James Padgett of himself wasn't ready for such high truths, he was not wanting them, looking and longing for them as you were. So the whole Second Coming Of Truth to James had to be like a fantasy, part of a delusion, the delusion of rebellious humanity. And by working with James and indulging this fantasy is part of what Jesus meant by telling you that we wanted to represent the Truths embroiled in all the untruth.

J: But Mary, it all sounds so devious, so deceitful, and nothing but a lie.

M: Exactly James, that being what it was.

J: But you and Jesus aren't meant to lie and be deceitful, that just goes against the grain of all we - I - think about you.

M: Exactly James, which is all to show you how wrong you are. And yet when you analyse the situation, which from your negative and limited position is very difficult to do, you will see that in no way have Jesus or I lied or been deceitful, and that we've had no reason to be devious. We've merely complied with humanity's wishes, only you fail to understand what they are and how they are expressed in the evil, even though they are all about you, and you are all of them. Had we come and told James Padgett or anyone else directly about the truths of Divine Love, including all about one need to do one's Soul-Healing and how to do it, then we *would* have broken the covenant placed on us, then we *would* have violated the laws, then we *would* have gone directly against the Mother and Father's will, we would have gone against the Rebellion – then we *would* have been evil. All because humanity wasn't ready for such truth. And had we revealed it, it would have interfered with you too much causing untold numbers of problems, all of which would have sunk you even deeper into your negative self-denying states. And I know you can't understand this, nor can we give you a picture for your mind to grasp regarding this, however as your soul-perceptions continue to awaken, in time you will see it, understand it, and know it for yourself.

You see James, if Jesus and I come as the Living Truth to you, it would be in violation of the Rebellion

and your negative states, so we'd be doing something you don't actually want, humanity wanting to remain evil and in rebellion. And so if we came going against the Rebellion, then in that way we'd be the evil ones, as we'd be effectively rebelling against the Rebellion, even though we'd be presenting the truths of how to heal yourselves of it. So only an Avonal Pair can come and be of the Rebellion, and then have the soul-authority, to reveal the truths of how to heal yourselves of the Rebellion. They being being of it, and then revealing the truths of how to heal it, not being in violation of the Rebellion. It all being 'fair game' so to speak. Whereas Jesus and I can't do this, as we're too perfect.

J: I can sort of get the drift of it, and it does seem to make sense, as mad as it all sounds. It's hard to conceive of us being in an even worse truth-denying state than we are.

M: And remember James, when Jesus was on Earth, he wasn't able to be as straightforward as he would have liked to have been. He had to cloak all the truths he wanted to impart in parables, and yet this too wasn't being devious or deceitful, it was just how it was, the people not being ready to receive the truth he was able to offer them.

J: So the Padgett Messages are like a big parable, or a sort of riddle for us to work out.

M: Yes, you could say that, and that is what you are doing. And as you question and call us on it, as you long to know the truth of what's really going on in response to your feelings, then we can come forward and shed more light on it for you. And even though it may be difficult to get your mind around, still it is what has happened and it's all been done within the laws of the positive and negative aspects of Natural love. And when you think about it, how can anything be straightforward with you on Earth when you are not that way yourselves! Look at how fucked up you are, as you say, and look at all the misinformation and nonsense flooding into Earth from the mind spirits, nothing of it makes any sense, nothing of it adds up, people are told one thing and that doesn't work or happen, then the spirits concoct another variation on the same theme telling those who still persist in listening to them. These mind spirits are as fucked up as you all are on Earth. They don't have any real idea about what's going on, and never will have, as they are not seeking the truth, refusing to live true to their feelings. So even though it might seem like it should be all straightforward because it's about the Divine Love and Divine Truth, and Jesus and myself, still we were imparting such truths to someone who was very fucked up as in James Padgett, so it had to all comply with his state of mind and will, that being representative of the fucked up state of mind and will of humanity. So it was never going to be straightforward. It was in fact as true and straightforward as we could make it. The information and truth within the Padgett Messages is true, it's only the impression imparted that doesn't add up, and how you interpret that impression is conditional upon your negative state of mind, and a mind that is filled with misinformation, untruth and lots of fantasies about everything.

J: Yes, I see what you mean Mary. And I understand that. It's been good to read the Padgett Messages in chronological order and to read the messages that weren't included in the *Angelic Revelations of Divine Truth*; and so see all I have revealed to myself through my own Healing and with Marion and the spirits help is confirmed in the Messages. All that is except the Healing.

M: That's right James. Because you have been true; and although at times we've had to work the same 'devious' methods on you, still it was nothing as great as the false ongoing relationship between Helen and James. And you've been able to see through the falseness with your feelings calling us on each point,

even calling the Mother and Father on things They told you that contradicted your feelings.

J: I'd forgotten about those times. The Mother and Father were saying things to me mirroring my own father, They were saying it as if They were him, all to help me feel more bad feelings about him. And all because unconsciously I was making Them be like him, and They were helping me to see that truth.

M: That's right, and the Mother and Father were acting within the parameters of your negative mind, not taking you over, not telling you what to do, but leading you with your feelings to understand that someone wasn't right, which when you confronted Them with it, you were really confronting your own father using Them to do it. And once you did that, once you owned up to and fully honoured all your bad feelings to do with your father, then the Mother and Father were able to come forward and show you the truth of what it was all about.

J: Yes, it was all very confusing at the time. And I find the whole projection and transference business hard to understand and relate to. I find it hard to grasp and hold the picture as to what's going on with my mind, however thankfully I've been able to feel it during such times through my feelings and then understand it.

M: When you have 'lost' yourself James, it is very hard to understand and relate to anything. Your parents made you focus on them, as you now know, stopping you focus on yourself. And so in a way you stopped existing, only they existed. So you sort of became them, or had to exist through them, by pretending you 'were' them. And because you were forced to do this full time with three adults (mother, father and grandmother), then you became very mixed up and confused trying to be them all at once. And then further to complicate it all, add three more adults (your other grandparents) intermittently, and you're a real mess.

J: I am a real mess, I totally agree with you Mary! And then for you and Jesus to work these sorts of numbers on us through the Padgett Messages, has confused everything even more.

M: And it has also allowed you to fight for your true self because you have felt things that have shown you things don't add up, and as you have honoured and acknowledged and then expressed and found the truth of these feelings, look at where they have led you to.

J: Mary, you saying that about all the nonsense coming from the mind Mansion Worlds to Earth, was in response to what I was just looking at on the Internet, wasn't it?

M: Yes. It was a group of people who say they are longing for the Divine Love and are living the Divine Truth, and yet from the information those in their group had received from spirits, you could tell that they weren't growing in truth at all. And this is true. Those people are only fantasising they are living true to what Jesus said in the Padgett Messages. Certainly most of them are partaking of the Divine Love, but it's going into their souls to wait until when they start to do their Soul-Healing before having any real affect on them. And there are lots of people living this way with the Divine Love on Earth. And many are deluding themselves believing they are growing in truth and that their sin and error is leaving them.

J: So Mary, I suppose all this with Helen and James is a *personal* example of all that *The Urantia Book* is in

the *impersonal*.

M: Yes James. And both aspects have needed to be revealed to humanity for this time. Jesus and I had to personally make you know about the truth of the Divine Love, that was what we came to Earth for, to tell you that it is a real thing, and that it is the essence of the Mother and Father, and that They are currently offering it to you because of our coming. We had to make sure humanity understands this now. And having done that, our role is finished, as we've been telling you. We are now free to move on.

M: But you've only told me, from what you've said, about the Mother's side of things.

J: Yes, but that's all I've needed to do. You know it, Marion knows it, and that is enough. And you are putting it on your website and others are getting to know it. And even if they don't embrace it or accept it, still, as you say, it's out there, and that's all that matters for the time being. So that is our job done and all the rest you (humanity) are free to work out on your own.

J: That reminds me Mary, I was thinking before that it doesn't seem fair that some people like Helen have your hands on help and can do their Healing relatively fast, and all those spirits have the availability of the Celestials to help them, thereby no doubt being able to do their Healing much faster, and yet for those people on Earth who choose to do it, it's going to be a long and very hard without such higher help.

M: It's not a matter of fairness James, it's just a matter of that's how it is. The first women spirits I helped had a very hard time of it, the men even harder. And then two thousand years later it might seem like those spirits doing their Healing have it easier, but it's not easier for them, I assure you, it wasn't easier for Helen, it's all as difficult for you all as you need it to be. The minds of the spirits now are far more confused and complicated compared to the more simple minds of Jesus and my days on Earth. And as for you on Earth, well that's just how it is, it's what the Mother and Father want, you are psychologically completely entangled in the Rebellion and Default, and those people who do their Healing without such higher help, such as you and Marion are doing, will receive certain benefits from having to slog away on your own. Whereas in time there will be people alive who have healed themselves and are living Celestial levels of truth, and they will be able to help others, however the minds of those people receiving such help will be that much more confused and fucked up than yours are. It's all relative James, with everyone getting what they need. And over all, as you are feeling of late, it doesn't matter whether your healing takes years and Helen's seemingly not even a year, because you are you and not her and so can't possibly know what it's like for her, nor do you want to. You are feeling much better about doing it all yourself, and even finding out about it all with no help from anyone, you and Marion having to work it all out on your own. We, as you know, haven't told you anything before you've realised it, or the essence of it, yourselves, so you've been doing it all totally yourselves, which is of itself, something of a remarkable achievement – don't you think?

J: Yeah, I guess so.

Mary, I'm going to have a break.

M: Okay James, speak to you later. And when we do, let's do another message.

March 29th, 1915.

Mary.

James, I want to comment on the messages by Helen of this date. I'll guide you as to what parts of it I'd like you to copy and paste for me to comment on.

This relationship counts for very little in the spirit world of itself and when we meet our loved ones of earth, before they come over we stay with them for a while and then if there are no other attractions than mere relationship, we gradually separate. This is the law of attraction, and we are compelled to obey it. So that when on earth mortals sing of meeting again on the other shore to part no more, they will find that they are mistaken. They will meet but, unless conditions compel it, they will part again and may never meet ever in the spirit world.

When my children come over my love for them will not be the same as it is now. Then they will find that their love will probably, after a time, turn elsewhere and it will be only another in memory for our loves may take entirely different directions.

My parents are in a lower sphere than I am and have much less spiritual development, and while I visit them sometimes, yet they have not the attraction for me that other spirits to whom I have no relationship. And why is this, not because I do not care for my parents as such, but because the objects and extent of their loves are different from mine.

The time may come when I will never again see my parents and may forget that they ever had an existence. I say may, but I hope not, for I desire that sometime they will progress so that they may be a similar condition to my own in spiritual development and then, of course, we will live in the same peace and necessity will meet and enjoy one another's company. But not because we are parents and daughter but because our loves are similar and our attraction are like.

Within this message in these words of Helen, you may detect James, a deeper underlying feeling from her. It's all very well saying such things about one's own family disguising the truth that's really going on behind such a spiritual law, but really the truth is Helen has nothing in common with her own parents and you can detect a sadness in her about this. Her parents rejected her when she went excitedly to inform them of the Divine Love, they didn't want to know about it or her, which caused her much pain, all of which helped her greatly in her Healing, for such pain and bad feelings led her to understand the truth of her relationship with her parents. And for many spirits, when they are newly arrived and seek out their 'loved ones' only to find their family are no longer together nor even desiring to have anything to do with each other, can cause great introspection and soul-searching as one tries to reconcile the reaction one's supposed loving family has on one by saying they are no longer interested in the family.

So many spirits are forced to ask themselves: so what was the family all about? What was the big deal? If we all loved each other so much, then after death as spirits, that love no longer exists, even to the point of not wanting to have anything to do with each other, even hating each other, then what was it all about? So what was all this love? What was it all about, supposedly having loving parents, and supposedly being loved by these parents? And as you can imagine, it can be quite a shock, a blow to one's reality having such bonds suddenly broken, thrown back in your face and told we're no longer interested in you, go get

a new life, life here in spirit is not how it was on Earth, your Earth life is over, finished, as if it never occurred. And no matter how a spirit might want to hold onto such false relationships, they can't stay together because of this law Helen is talking about.

And then to think, had you all had truly loving relationships, there would be no reason why you'd need to separate so conclusively from your family. Helen wistfully suggests and says she hopes that perhaps one day her family will be with her again as they embrace the Divine Love, however she also knows that probably the truth for her is as she says, that her parents will just become strangers to her, like all the other people she doesn't know. Which makes a mockery of the whole family ideal, the fact that so many people spend their whole lives together saying and believing they love each other when in fact they don't, when it's all a fantasy and a lie. And it's this truth that wasn't taken further in the Padgett Messages, for if it were, then other questions would come up and the answers to them would take one into matters concerning the falseness of love, the whole negative anti love state one is in on Earth, and all that's involved with your Soul-Healing as one strives to uncover the truth of it.

Some spirits are more fortunate, as in the Padgett family, as they have all embraced the Divine Love and share that in common and so are not so estranged from each other, even enjoying each others progress sharing experiences and striving together for a common goal.

Throughout some of Helen's messages you can sense she is holding back her true feelings, and so get something of a feeling for something else that's going on deeper and not being talked about, that which you suspected James, and which was true. She is a good girl in that she was faced with the terrible reality that no one in her family wanted to know her anymore, and they weren't interested in her or what she was doing. So she was forced to turn away from them, to let go and give up on them, thereby relying on other spirits for friendship and love. She willingly was accepted into the Padgett clan and willingly gave over to helping them all she could, which added to her going along with helping to make James believe that it was still all love between the two of them, which James desperately wanted to believe as well. And yet she gave him many hints in her feelings that things were not as they seemed to be with her, and you can see her trying to rally herself in some of the messages to keep him from falling into the pits of despair were he to sense for one moment that she didn't love him with all her heart. And were James more true to his feelings and not so dependant on her with his mind, he might have been able to accept more of the truth that he and Helen were to part ways in spirit, and that all was not lost as his soul-mate was waiting there for him. So he would have been able to speak with her as did Dr. Stone speak to Mary his soul-mate. However James had to feel that his connection with Helen was special, very special, and more special than most, this being one of the major platforms upon which he carried himself to do the work Jesus was asking of him. James was humble in many ways as you can see, however like all men he still had a huge ego that needed pampering by the woman, and one that kept him feeling powerful in some aspects of his life. He was all but useless in the normal daily things that Helen took care of, and felt so much at a loss without her help, so clung hard to the notion that they were soul-mates, so everything would be all right in the end and he didn't have to worry, particularly at his age, about looking after himself in all those little annoying daily life chores and duties. And does this sound familiar to you James?

J: You don't have to go on Mary, I see what you're getting at. I can relate to James Padgett on that level very well. And in fact now with Marion, it's an area of life that I'm really enjoying, taking more responsibility in all those horrible little daily things.

M: I know, and you have the luxury of time to do so, James didn't, he was ending his life and not about to start over learning about and doing all those things he should have done when he was young, nor did he have someone so supportive and understanding as you have in Marion. Marion's wanting to give up all

those house duties that her parents forced on her making them unbearable for her to do, is allowing you to step in and do your share.

J: That all helps me to understand more about James' need to have Helen as his soul-mate. I can relate to all of that, it must have been hard for him.

M: No harder than for many other men in his situation, however he made it even harder for himself by seeking her out and discovering that he could communicate with her in spirit. For his doing this then kept the door of his fantasies open, whereas had that door remained shut with her death, by the time he would have died he would have let her go more, and would have become more independent. So by the time he arrived in spirit he would have been able to face and possibly accept the truth that they no longer had anything in common, and that Helen had moved on with the Divine Love.

J: One thing that does stand out is how much so many of the men must have difficulty doing their Soul-Healing, even with the help and support of their soul-mates. James's father doesn't progress as fast as his mother for example, and I don't read too many of the men racing up the Mansion Worlds.

M: No, for as I have said, it's far more difficult generally for men as they hold themselves superior to women, and are more closed to their feelings not wanting to appear weak when they feel bad and can't deal with or control such bad feelings, and this is a huge stumbling block for them. Their mothers treated them as being superior, that it was man's right, and their wife's accepted it as truth and lived only to serve the great man. And to then have to give up all this programming and early childhood conditioning: that you are the Great One, is very difficult. Whereas by contrast, so many women were taught they were second class citizens, that they were nothing compared to men, that all they were good for was child bearing and looking after the children, home and their husbands. And many such women knowing no other way, sort their power in such duties, but when they ended and were no longer called for, and being at such a loose end, could easily plunge themselves into doing their Soul-Healing with the Divine Love, for there was nothing else for them. And most of them having had a taste of freedom in their new spirit lives, weren't about to go rushing back into being the subservient one with another spirit 'husband', when they could set to and long and ascend to be at-one with God in Heaven and be with their chosen soul-mate.

When Helen came over she was very open to her new spirit life, it was all a new and grand adventure to her. She quickly rediscovered her little-girl-qualities, and being free from having to be 'the mother and husband', could set about finally doing something in her life for herself. She no longer had to do what was expected of her – the 'right' thing; and with the rebuffing and rejection from her own family, soon came to understand that she might get the same rejection from her children when they die. She was very quick to see, especially as she was open to the many accounts from the higher spirits telling of their failed Earth family relationships, that there wasn't much hope for 'happy families' any longer, and to get on with her own new life, which she soon discovered included a man who was her soul-mate.

James' father was given the honours of introducing Helen to her soul-mate, and it was because of this she became interested in soul-mates, hence her work with introducing soul-mate couples. However she only did a small amount of this work in comparison to those spirits who's main duty and work it is, as it was a way of helping her met spirits and understand first hand and personally all she was doing with James in regard to the meaning of such things. All to help get Jesus' message across.

Humanity, as you know James, is meant to have Eve and Adam, the two greatest permanent soul-mates in flesh, still living amongst it, all so people could aspire to be like them. People would see the living

perfection in their relationship, and so long and yearn and desire to be like them. Which would in turn set them up for moving further into wanting a more spiritual soul-mate relationship, something that would be shown by the bestowal Avonal Pair, or Jesus and myself.

However humanity doesn't have Eve and Adam living amongst it. You don't have anyone to aspire to be like, you have no outward display of perfection of truth as expressed in a relationship. And because of this deprivation, you have suffered greatly in your relationships as they have steadily deteriorated over the aeons to where they are now. And now you can live 'in love' with each other, believing you are soul-mates, have children in this 'love' and parent them, and all of it is false, unreal and untrue. All of it is wrong, all of it is the most evil you can be. To be a murderer is not as evil as living in sin and error as you do in your relationships, denying the truth, and refusing to live true to your feelings, and then 'murdering' your children as you pass on all your rebelliousness to them. The taking of another's life requires a contract, the victim agreeing on certain levels to have his or her life removed from the Earth by another. And even though these levels are deep in the unconscious, still they exist. Whereas the systematic abuse of a child by its parents, all under the pretext of what you call love, and all of which you call and accept as 'normal parenting' is as wrong as you can get, even though also on deeper levels it's still what you might call a contract with your children. Murder is a one-off act, whereas growing up through your forming years having your true self being consistently 'murdered' is horrendous and very wrong. And that is the truth humanity is yet to face: the fact that what you call parenting is a very evil act, and not just a one-off event, but something that is being done continuously throughout the day and night from conception through to around six or seven years old in the life of every child.

J: And with that depressing truth Mary, I am going to have lunch. It's a lot to chew on.

M: And thank you James for allowing me to write what I feel like writing.

Later.

J: Mary you mentioned earlier today that our minds are more complicated than those of people in your day on Earth, as will be others in future more complicated than ours are today. Can you say some more about this please?

M: Certainly James.

Complicated, confused, filled with erroneous truths and beliefs, full of fantasies, delusions and ideas of self-grandeur and self-importance. As humanity evolves, and it is always evolving; and as it is currently and has been doing so for hundreds of thousands of years: evolving it's negative condition; the condition of one's mind becomes increasingly less personal and focused on one's true self, becoming progressively more untrue, unreal and focused on everything else other than one's true self.

You see James, the deeper humanity moves into its negative state, the more impersonal people become, and so parents with their children. And for the last two hundred years there has been a tremendous acceleration of this being shown by humanity's love of technology. It prefers to spend time with its gadgets than personal 'quality time' with its children. Compare your modern First World culture to the more primitive aboriginal and native way of life. How much time did and do the natives spend with their children, compared to how much time you spend with yours? You are all too eager to put your children into daycare, sit them in front of the video player or computer games, anything other than spend all day long with them in the tribe mixing with all strata of tribal life, all the people of the tribe. So look at how much your 'advanced' society is becoming progressively less personal, more impersonal, more

disconnected and separated from each other, from your children.

By constructing such things you believe you are gaining power, giving you, as humanity says: 'greater freedom', yet what is this freedom from? You say it's from all the drudgery that your forebears had to put up with without all the modern time-saving conveniences, and yet it frees you up to do what? To race around all day long without a moment to think about life, let alone allow yourself to feel all the feelings that surface in you, all so you can quickly get the kids off to school so you can go off to work, all so you can earn more money to pay for all the modern conveniences you require. Your life is far more complex and full of far more fears. With every mod-con you are adding masses of fears to your lives all of which you have to somehow deal with. So, do you buy all that insurance because what happens if you die too soon, or the stock market crashes, or World War Three suddenly breaks out; and what about all those supposed dreaded earth changes that are to come and wipe half the population instantly from the face of the Earth? Should I get in extra supplies, dig a big hole in the ground for my bomb shelter; and what sort of supplies, what are the use-by dates, how long will they keep. You know the sort of stuff James, it's never ending, and will never end, because your modern technology which you 'simply can't do without' is creating more harm for you than good. You are all stress-cases, and then your health starts to fail and what should you do about that, more exercise, more pills, more operations and replacements, more chemo? But then you're suddenly told that all those vitamins you were told were so good and beneficial for you, have in fact increased your chance of cancer – CANCER!; what if I get cancer, so what can I do to prevent it, quick, better get a pap-smear, better... And on it goes relentlessly. Life back in our day was much easier, but still far too complicated for what your minds are designed to deal with. For as you know, no mind is meant to be running the ship, it's meant to work in conjunction with your feelings, your feelings leading and it following, not the other way around.

So in a hundred, five hundred years time, at the rate you're all going, how will you be; and if you're not all cot-cases, then I'd like to see it.

The self-rejection you all impose on yourself can only lead to one outcome – bad feelings, lots of pain. And medical science will only be able to keep pace with nature mutating bacteria for so long, and when it can't keep pace, then all that stress and its effects won't be able to be kept artificially under control, and it's going to be a lot of pain people will suffer.

And it's going to happen on the smallest level first, as that's where you'll see nature reasserting itself, and that's where you'll see your ability to keep destroying it and making it be how you want it to be, failing. And then this will become reflected on other levels all the way to earth changes that will come needing to cleanse the world from an evil humanity, one big race of yuk that has gone too far.

So do you see James, all those fears you have had to contend with, all locked up in your own mind, all having been given to you by your parents and nearly driving you mad with all the worry and anxiety. You are full of rashes, aches and pains, biting your nails, as it all seeks exit points throughout your system. And were you living true, none of this would exist, nothing that your so-called advanced society has produced would exist, everything would be very different, as well as your relationships with yourself and each other.

And as you know, it's in your relationship, with yourself, your soul-mate, others, nature and God, that only matters. And whilst you are untrue in any area of these relationships, then you are suffering, and you are not right, and it all has to one day be rectified – hence your Healing.

With every fear you add to your list, your mind is required by you to take even more control over yourself to control it, over your true feeling expressive self. And this is very damaging, so much so, that you still have no idea just how much so. But it will come. It has to for it's not in humanity's destiny to perish by its own dementia. Do you need me to say more?

J: No, Mary. I get the picture! It is all amazing what we are doing to ourselves.

M: It is, and as a study, you are something that is fascinating Nebadon and beyond. However the sad truth is that you are all souls, all children of the Mother and Father, and although They want you to explore your negative state of mind, still it's not good to see so many people so unhappy and wrongly believing that they are. However we can't step in and ease the pain, we can only watch to see what happens. And now that we have given you the truth you need to heal yourself of your mental condition, then that poses even more problems and challenges for you. For example, as you and Marion have so often had to deal with: how can you live in a world that is fucked (your term for it), and yet feel completely happy and full of love, even if you are able to heal your negative state. And that waits to be seen. We haven't seen it, we theorise about it, but still it's yet to happen.

J: It hasn't happened on any of the other rebellious worlds?

M: No, not to the extent that it's happening, or will happen on Earth. Earth is all new for us, we don't have anything to go by, we're flying by the seat of our pants as much as you and Marion are. And for us it's all very exciting. We don't have the fears of death that you all have, we have all died and gone to heaven and know there is life after death, but you don't and won't know for sure until you've experienced it for yourself. For you there is only life on your fucked up world where daily you are subjected to yet more horrors and acts of cruelty. Every day you go out seeing more dead animals and birds lying by the side of the road and you hate it. What is it all for? And why do you have to keep being subjected to it? The meaninglessness of it all; and why do you? And this you and Marion are finding out for yourselves through your Healing. And it's all fascinating for us as we have never experienced it as you are, and so in a way we can through you. So it's a case of stay tuned for the next exciting adventure of Marion and James on Earth.

J: Yeah well I hope you're enjoying yourselves... at our expense. And the next *exciting* adventure must be as boring as hell – YET MORE BAD FEELINGS! Endless bad feelings!

M: Yes James, but look how much you are both changing, and how all of your misery has gone, and how you are now beginning to turn back to longing for the Divine Love. Things are happening indeed within you both James, a lot, and one day the fruits of all your work will bring happiness and love to you.

J: Sounds good, but after all that stuff about Helen and James Padgett and all their romantic soul-mate love, I can't take you too seriously.

M: And so you shouldn't James. As always—

J: I must stay true to my feelings, I know! But it's bloody easy to say, but doing it, even after all these years of my Healing, I still don't have much of feeling for it. Marion does, she's a champion at it, but I'm still the man blubbing around in his delusion, such as speaking with Mary and Jesus and trying to work out what's going on behind the scenes in the Padgett Messages, when really I should probably not have anything to do with any of you and just try to keep focused on my bad feelings.

M: But it's all designed to help you become true and get in touch with your bad feelings James. You need to have something to fire you up, to get you angry about; and so why not something that you're very

interested in. Jesus and I went to all that trouble to give you something difficult to work out—

J: Shit Mary, now you sound like Gran, making me feel guilty for all the hard work she's done for me. Well, no thanks, I'm not going to let you get away with that one. I think it's time we pushed on with the Padgett Messages — is that okay with you.

M: Yes, James, whatever you say my dear boy.

J: Yeah right Gran!

March 30th, 1915. No comment.

March 31st, 1915.

Jesus.

You will notice James as you read the Messages, and it's been the same with you, that initially when the subject material is new to the receiver some of it sounds a bit long-winded, but as the receiver on Earth becomes more familiar with the material, and indeed understands it and applies it to his own life, then the spirits can more freely communicate the material.

So in this messages by Ann Rollins, you can sense the depth of understanding she has, however her ability to deliver it to James is somewhat thwarted by his lack of receptivity in his mind. However as his mind becomes sharper and more familiar with the information, Ann is able to come to him being more of how she would truly express such material should you meet her in spirit.

The Law of Forgiveness comes into play when you do your Feeling- or Soul-Healing, for as you know, as you have experienced, that as you embrace and express your repressed feelings longing to uncover their truth, and as the truth comes, you are actually loving yourself as you are forgiving yourself for all the bad you are and have done, and you see the reasons why you have been in error. And you come to understand that all your badness and all the bad things you have done, you've only done because of how you were mistreated as a young child; so you see that it wasn't really your fault, you had no say in it, the negative evil state being forced on you and you could only do what you did.

For those people and spirits that don't do their Healing and yet strive to advance their minds, which means to pay the penalty of some of their evil doings, yet doing this all still within the parameters of their negative minds, they will suffer the Law of Compensation; which means, mostly they suffer the amount of pain they have caused, until they understand they have done a bad thing, and more than likely would never want to do it again because of such pain. However people and spirits are not striving to find the truth of what caused them to be that way. So can you see the difference?

And although it's said that God forgives you, God has already forgiven you, God has put you in the negative state to begin with so there is nothing to forgive, so it's all about the relationship you are having with yourself and false gods who are your parents. When you were little you looked for forgiveness from your parents because they demanded that you did, however the Father and Mother don't demand this of you. So it's all within you, and all to do with your relationship with own parents and early carers.

All the way through your Healing you are literally loving yourself back into being true to yourself. You are giving yourself all the love your parents denied you. You are in effect, being the loving and true parents that you needed but didn't have, for yourself. So your Healing doesn't need to involve your parents in any way, you can do it all without having anything to do with them if this is what is desired by your soul.

And as your Healing progresses, although I say you are loving yourself back to becoming true, don't expect to feel any great amount of self-love, not until you've completed your Healing. You might be able to detect good changes going on within you, however as you need to keep feeling bad right until the end, so you find the truth of being in your rebellious state, the love will remain low-key so as not to distract you from the rest of your buried bad feelings that are still to come up. You it's more than likely you'll keep feeling very bad and unloved, even though your pain and suffering are lessening

April 1st, 1915. No comment.

April 3rd, 1915. No comment.

April 4th, 1915.

Jesus.

You can see James how James Padgett is once again struggling with me and all that I am trying to get across to him. As you have experienced, your patterns are cyclical, and so he's in one of his down times of negativity, doubt and disbelief, particularly as to my credibility. Which is totally understandable.

So during these times with him I only sort to reassure him and not push forward with further truth revelation. When he was in a better state of mind, then we could move along with that.

April 5th, 1915. No comment.

April 6th, 1915.

Jesus.

And you can see, James has reaffirmed his commitment to the work and his acceptance of me, and how easily I can now write with him.

James: It reminds me somewhat Jesus of when I made the decision to just accept it was you, and get on writing with you and see what happened, that I could go on doubting it all forever. I didn't understand about expressing all my doubts, worries and fears back then.

Jesus: And haven't you found it's a lot easier to simply speak about all your fears rather than trying to use your mind like James Padgett is doing at this time, to bury such fears, doubts and worries so he can get on with it.

James: I sure have. It's such a relief, and once you get going speaking about all that comes up, so much easier.

Jesus: And can you see that James was only relating to us with his mind and not his feelings, and because of it I was dependent on him being, as I constantly told him, 'in the right condition' of mind. Had he been able to freely express his bad feelings to a friend whilst seeking the truth of them, then we would have been able to keep freely going with him as we have been able to do with you. With you James, when you came up against all your barriers, we pressed you on them so you would clearly feel them, and so you'd feel bad about them, all so you would speak up about them to Marion. And once you found the reasons and truth of why it was a barrier, then we could all move ahead easily the next time we spoke, the

barrier no longer there as a limitation.

April 7th, 1915.

Jesus.

For anyone who might like to involve themselves in such work as helping dark spirits as James did, I would warn you that as I told him in this message, that many lost spirits will gather around you hoping that you will help them. Those spirits who are focused on the Earth, those lost and living in the two earth planes, will gather around in their thousands if they see there might be something in it for them. Many spirits are desperately looking for all sorts of things, and many for a way out of their darkness, pain and suffering, and they'll find it far more appealing to come to and be involved with someone who is still on Earth as they can relate more readily to them. And also they think that in some way they might be able to gain some more power from the person on Earth, because after all, they are dead and so *further on* than those people still alive on Earth. So if you open yourself up to them offering help, then you might get yourself into more than you bargained for. And although they can't as such influence you from spirit, still having so many depressed, dark, lonely and needy spirits always around you, day and night, all looking toward you in the hope that somehow you might help them or something you are offering might help them gain some power, will play on you in an energy sense. You will be affected by them if you are not of sufficient light, truth and love to hold your own and deal with such an intense lower vibration of sadness, misery and bad feelings from such extreme self-denial.

In the end it became all too much for James Padgett as he wasn't strong enough in his love, light or truth to stop their heavy negative influence on him. And just because one might have some Divine Love in one's soul doesn't mean one will gain any 'protection' from such overwhelming darkness.

We held them off at times and for the times when we spoke directly to him, however we also knew that sooner rather than later the 'channel, our link with him, would collapse. All our spirit light was stirring up more of his repressed bad feelings, which then feeling lower in light allowed him to connect with the lower dark spirits who drained him further of his energy, it all eventually becoming too much. And it wasn't for us to step in and keep him artificially propped up and the dark spirits away, as it was all to prepare him for when he died and come into spirit being closer to and more aware of such bad feelings so he would want to work at doing his Healing.

So all you need do is not want to help such spirits, leave them to their misery and suffering, and to all the many hundreds of thousands of brighter and higher spirits who are there to help them – when such dark spirits want such help. And this is the key to their ongoing misery and suffering, it being up to them to want to know why they are suffering and so ask for help.

It would be far better for you to concentrate on doing your own Healing than losing yourself to the concerns of others, and especially ones who are not even of your world.

April 9th, 1915.

Jesus.

In this message and in others when I say 'coming to earth to do my work', I mean that I come down to the Earth planes or the Mansion Worlds. I do not mean I would come and be on the physical earth itself. I don't come very often to such places, and soon won't come again at all, at least not for a very long time; however this is what I meant when I was speaking with James. Sometimes, occasionally, I would descend

to be with him in the first or lowest Earth world (or plane as you call them James), the closest I could physically get to him; and very occasionally I would increase my light such that he could all but see me, sensing and feeling my presence with him. This I have done on occasion with you James. However mostly it's not necessary for me or any of the Celestial spirits to come into the Mansion Worlds or lower two earth planes should we need to communicate with you James. And this was also as it was with James Padgett once his mind had opened up to receive us. We can easily do all we do with our minds via direct thought transference when you are receptive and of a level of truth to allow us to. Currently James, as I am speaking with you, I am journeying through the upper Celestial spheres with Mary on our way back home to Salvington. And it's just as easy for us to speak to you from here as it from anywhere else in Nebadon.

So when I say, or when any of the Celestial spirits might say, that we come to 'earth', it's not to the physical planet, it is only to the lower planes or worlds.

April 12th, 1915.

Mary.

James, when Helen tells James of her love for him, although I have told you what she is really doing, still she was very fond of James and did love him a lot. And she was true in her love for him, which did remain as she ascended. However it was the love of dear friend, of being with a person who you can see is struggling away, alone, and miserable about not being with his loved one. So with her heart full of compassion for her husband she could in all honesty tell him such things, only she wasn't speaking of the love she was beginning to feel for her soul-mate, now that she'd finished her Soul-Healing.

So was able to 'put herself back' into being as she was with James, and as James might expect her to be, loving him and he was used to her, remembered her.

James: Yes, Mary, I understand what you're saying.

April 13th, 1915.

Jesus.

Notice James how it's still much easier for James to relate to and write long messages with people he knew on Earth. It was still very difficult for him to relate to speaking with and writing the messages I wanted him to say. So mostly in these early messages I had to repeat the same things, whereas some of the other spirits could make reasonable headway with him gradually helping him expand his mind in readiness for me. And all of this is what one would expect, and as James followed his feelings in this, he showed that he was not simply wanting to big-note himself by speaking or writing with me. He still needed to develop more confidence in himself: that he could do it so easily – speak with the spirits and allow them to write through him.

Mary.

A spirit who is filled with these erroneous beliefs, that may have been taught him from his mortal childhood, and fostered and fed upon by him until he becomes a spirit, is, of all the inhabitants of this world, the most difficult to teach and convince of the truths pertaining to

religious matters. It is much easier to teach the agnostic, or even the infidel, of these truths, than the hide-bound believer in the dogmas and creeds of the church. A very important point James.

James: And I am so grateful that the Mother and Father didn't include that in my early childhood. Marion and I were speaking about it the other day. She had much more of it than I, but she questioned it and found that because no one had satisfactory answers for her, she didn't give it much credence.

M: And that was because she had a little helping hand in that. I didn't want her to become entangled in such harmful beliefs, she had enough to cope with from her parents and their abusive treatment of her.

J: I can see how I would have got all caught up in it, and it would have been very difficult to give up.

M: It would have been too much for you to James, and it wasn't needed. You needed to stay clear of it, what you got at school was enough to put your off it forever.

J: The Christian faiths are our real problem, aren't they?

M: Yes, as they stand in the way of Jesus and myself – of the Truth. Too many people look to them, which will only cause them more pain and suffering. However it is necessary, for it helps us all to see just what the negative mind is capable of in its evil state. And as we've told you, all Jesus and I are has needed to be actively denied, so the Christians are doing their bit.

Jesus.

And James, can you see how we wanted to give different feelings to the reader: about those spirits of the lower worlds and how the trial of the Law of Compensation acts on them, compared to those experiences of Ann in the second Celestial sphere.

(29/4/10)

James: Mary and Jesus, nothing is straight forward when it involves you to.

Mary.

And how could it be any other way James. And isn't it what you enjoy, uncovering the truth?

J: I do enjoy it, very much, however does it always have to involve so many bad feelings? I had no idea that you could feel bad in so many ways. I hardly get used to one bad feeling, understanding what it's all about, and then I'm into another variation of it.

As I'm sure you know (I'm not going to say that anymore as you seem to know everything), this morning during our weekly Wonthaggi shopping trip, as usual, I felt like shit. God I felt bad. I felt that nothing is for me, nothing in the world, nothing in my life, nothing, nothing, nothing. And even though I've felt like this countless times before, still it was yet another variation on the same theme, and God I felt like shit. I don't know if I can feel worse. Right the way through me I felt like there was nothing for

me that was good in life, that life – my life, means nothing; nothing interests me, there is no point to it all, not even nature was giving me any good feelings. I felt like I'd giving it all up, everything – whatever everything is, even including wanting to die in the hope that something better might await me in spirit. Nothing felt appealing, not even writing with you, not being with Marion, not anything. My writing I felt like I only do because it's better than reading books, as books don't make me feel good anymore. And I talk with you only because you've always got something new to tell me, to help me understand and stir my feelings up. But other than that, I felt dead, just nothing, with no idea why Marion bother's to put up with being with me, someone who is feeling-dead, is nothing. My life is shit, it has, now I can plainly see it, always been shit. I had nothing right from the very beginning, and of course I still have nothing: how can I have anything when there has never been anything. Nothing to make me feel good, not one little good feeling – ever. All I thought were good feelings were shit, all made up. In my true unloved state, I don't feel anything good at all; and I mean, how can I, I feel totally and utterly unloved. Unloved, nothing and totally fucked. Not even the idea of moving to live more in the bush appeals to me anymore. I feel like I have nothing to look forward to, no future, just more shit bad feelings, and just waiting around feeling bad until I die, and then what – probably yet more bad feelings.

And all of these bad nothing feelings led into my feeling really pissed-off that I get virtually nothing from doing my Healing, nothing from the Divine Love, nothing from the Mother and Father. I mean, for fuck's sake, They put me in this shit, They've given me this shit-awful life, and then you and Jesus come along and say I can get myself out of it if I pray and long for the Divine Love. And I mean, what the fuck is that. It's all up to us, as if we're the bad ones, we've been the bad naughty little children, I'm a bad boy, Marion is a bad girl, however – so you tell us, if you want to be truly very good, you can stop being bad and become good. And the nice Mother and Father are going to help you. They are going to give you Their Love, and with it all your sins and errors will be taken from you, and you'll live happily ever after in the Kingdom of Heaven, where we are promised we'll never feel bad ever again.

The whole thing is sick. It's some kind of sicko's weird joke: we are the bad one's, but if we want to stop being bad, and want to be good, then we can pray and long for God's Great Love. But we're not the bad ones, it wasn't our fucking fault, we're not to blame for how bad we are. We were forced into being fucked up. All those Christians have to go into spirit lost and suffering for years without even knowing they are so fucked, and with no chance of being helped by higher spirits, all because they were well and truly fucked over during their early childhood by being forced to believe all their Christian stuff. They didn't have a say in it, being made to become 'good' and well-behaved Christians, and don't even know they are wrong, it's all so sick. They are sick, I am sick, but we've all been made to be sick, by what, or by who – God?

So what are the Mother and Father really? It seems more like They are the Devil, the very Evil Ones, as They are putting us into this god-awful horrendous situation, calling it life on Earth, and making us all believe wrongly that we love life and love each other, when it's all shit, the very opposite. And then what, then They decide, oh thanks very much, that They've had enough of seeing Their 'children who They love so much' – as shown by fucking us all over – having a bad time and so graciously send you both to tell us God is now offering us Their Divine Love – the way out of our horror. However *we* have to long and pray our arses off hardly feeling like we're getting anywhere; *we* have to struggle along for years slogging our guts out trying to express our bad feelings, all the billions of fucking bad feelings we've repressed, all so *we* can find the truth getting ourselves out of our shit lives.

So thanks very much, what a wonderful time God is giving us, thank you Mother and Father – I love my life! I love all my suffering, I love having a shit relationship with my parents and family. I love feeling bad all fucking day long for years, and I love having to break my arse trying to let myself feel fucking bad. And I don't want to feel bad! And yet I am told that I have to let myself feel bad, but I already feel bad,

and I don't want to feel bad any longer. And God hasn't come and swept my sin and error away, now I'm told I have to do my Soul-Healing, all myself, all so I can love myself, give to myself the very love I should have got from my parents and had all the way along; I have to now give it to myself – shit as if it's not hard enough as it.

And I long and pray for the Divine Love but it does fuck-all UNTIL I have done my Soul-Healing. So it's back to feeling more fucking bad feelings. I'm sick of it, fed up with bad fucking feelings! And I am told that in the end I will be so grateful for this shit experience called LIFE-IN-THE-NEGATIVE. I will be grateful. I will be praising and thanking the Mother and Father for giving me the worst life possible. Oh thank you Mother and Father, thank you so much for making me suffer for so many years, for giving me the worst parents I could have, for fucking me up so badly I don't have a clue most of the time about what the fuck I am feeling, but hey, and I do really mean this: a special BIG THANK YOU Mother and Father for at least giving me someone as nice and caring as Marion to help me. Someone who puts up with me and all my shit bad feelings, someone who is trying to help me become aware that I am even feeling bad, when I, in my own life, in my own fucking self, can't even know what I am feeling. She knows what I am feeling at any time better than I do. So what the fuck is that, she's had a bad enough time as it is without having to cope with a dead-feeling person like me, nurturing me along every step of the way all so she can get on and do her Healing.

Argh! It's all so incredibly bad. And we get no help. At least spirits like Helen and James get to see other spirits who have healed themselves, and help them work through their stuff. There are millions of Celestials on hand according to you, and all ready and very able to help, to give the healing spirits the time and attention, the concentrated and focused therapy, if they need it, but we don't have anyone like that. We only have each other and our feelings, feelings which I can't even feel or focus on half the time.

And Mary and Jesus, I know that all of this is yet still more stuff to do with mum and dad, I can at least feel that as I'm writing it. And I'll speak more about it all with Marion after I've written with you. And I know once I've seen the truth by expressing all these bad feelings then I won't feel as bad, and I will once again, feel like I have done something – progressed? And on I will go, because there is nothing else I can do, and I will even love and feel loved by the Mother and Father. And worst of all, I'll even bloody start to feel grateful for Them giving me such an incredible experience by fucking me over and making me get myself out of my fucked-up state. So around again I will go, yet another circle; and so what the fuck is it all for? And you will say that it's for the truth, and I will say, yes I agree with you, and isn't it all wonderful and amazing our growing in truth, and so... and so... and so I've run out of what to say. So there you go, that was my fucking awful morning!

M: And James, Jesus and I are very pleased for you, to have yet again, worked your way through more of your repressed childhood feelings.

J: Thank you Mary, I am very pleased that you are very pleased – pardon my sarcasm, but I still feel very angry about it all. And before you say, 'well you know what to do with those angry feelings', yes I will try to express them and see what truth they are trying to show me. Fuck it, is there ever an end to it!

Mary, on the way to Wonthaggi it occurred to me to ask you and Jesus if Helen and James could come and speak with me, if such a thing is possible, and if they would like to.

M: Yes, James that was a good idea, and they are willing and waiting for your call. Whenever you are ready they will be on hand.

J: Okay, thank you, but I don't feel like I'm 'in the right condition' to speak with them just yet. Too much

fucking anger swirling about.

M: That's all right James, there is no rush, they are not waiting around for you to make contact with them.

J: Mary, Marion and I are mostly bored witless with our lives. We are so fed up with it all. We just go from one plunge down into our dross after another. Then once the bad stuff is over, we have a moments reprieve when we don't feel as bad, but still we feel completely at a loss about our lives. Helen and the other spirits all at least get to ascend up into ever-increasing beautiful Divine Love worlds fully surrounded by other spirits all living in the same levels of truth; yet for us, it's the same each day, more dead birds and wallabies on the roads. More uncaring people wrecking nature, chopping down more trees, laying more concrete, building more bloody ugly houses; more horrible child abuse from all the unloving mothers everywhere we go, all the superficial bullshit we have to put up with as soon as we step into a shop 'HELLO, HOW ARE YOU TODAY?' It goes on and on and we can't get away from it. We hate it, and there is nothing we want to do in the world anymore. We wish we could just leave, come over to spirit and move up the Divine Love Mansion Worlds – at least be with spirits of like-mind and like-truth. We have no one we feel we can relate to other than each other, we feel totally alone, and yet we don't want to have anything to do with anyone; and we don't know of anyone who's trying to do their Healing, and no one over the year that I've had my websites up has said they are even interested in doing it, not even as an intellectual concept. We do like being together, and thank God put us together, but other than that, we don't see the point of it all. We don't see what the use of having such a nothing life is.

M: I understand James, but all you can do is speak more about how bad this all makes you feel.

J: I understand that to, and really we don't want anything from anyone. We want the Mother and Father to do it all, and we know we're in Their hands and don't have a say anyway, but it all just sucks. It's going to be very hard for anyone to take on doing their Healing. And if it wasn't such an amazing experience Marion and I are having, in which we do feel we are getting better in some way, feeling better about ourselves during our better times, I'd have dumped the whole thing. And we do feel something, a tiny little something from the Divine Love, a smidgen of a good feeling every now and again, so we persist with longing for that, but it's all a very fine line, and it wouldn't take much for it all to just turn out to be yet another let-down and disappointment; something we've both given all we can to, only to feel it's like all the other things we've done, that it's all been a waste of time and hasn't done us any good anyway. We're both expecting this to happen at any time. That our Healing has been a waste of time and not as we hope it will be. And then I will take everything off the Internet, dump all my books and writing, and look for something else to amuse me, if there is such a thing, just to see out the remainder of my life. And then see what there is in spirit – probably to just go all over it again.

And you know Mary, the spirits writing to James Padgett mostly write so well. There is so much in the Padgett Messages, all we need to know so far as understanding everything except about our Healing. And had I read all the messages instead of only the select few in the *Angelic Revelations of Divine Truth*, I would have saved myself so much time. My writing with the spirits is so long-winded, I waffle around endlessly repeating stuff over and over, all really so that I can uncover a grain of truth and information here and there. Yet it's all in these Messages I am reading for the first time. So I wouldn't have bothered bugging you and Jesus about the half the things I have bugged you with, had I had access to all the Messages and read them at the beginning when I was first starting my spiritual journey.

M: That's true James, however then you wouldn't have uncovered such truth and information yourself, and isn't that the fun? Nor would we have all enjoyed our experiences together.

J: It is, and that's true, but still...

M: I know what you're feeling James, and I understand, and your writing is not that bad, it's only different to James Padgett; and you should know that we've steered you away from just repeating a lot of what James Padgett said, helping you to work it out for yourself, the reasons for this being that you have had to *feel* about such things and not just do it all in your mind. Sure it would have been easy to fill your mind with such information, but what good would that have done for you, you'd still have had to experience it so you could find it out for yourself and see if it is real or not. And this is what everyone has to do. All the people who might read your work, might end up understanding a lot with their mind, yet they to will have to find it all out for themselves through their own experiences and with their feelings.

J: Well why do I bother writing it all down then. If Marion and I can work it out for ourselves, then surely other people can. And surely they'd feel good about it, without having someone else saying it all before them.

M: It's true what you're saying, however life doesn't work that way. In theory that is fine, and as it should be as one might imagine, yet in practice, and this definitely applies to being in a negative condition, one does require help from another person. You and Marion are helping each other; we are helping you, and your work will help others. And because of your work we to will help others who seek our help. And on it goes. And people will need a helping hand, and as you won't always be available in person, your writing can at least be something of a starting point for them. And that is all it will ever be, because as you said, they will then have to prove to themselves all you have revealed.

J: But why it is so hard?

M: It's all to do with the nature of will. That which you are understanding and will continue to do so more once you have finished your Healing. And all you said to us before concerning what you were angry about, is all about your will, and it in relation to your parents and then the Mother and Father. And why you will end up being so thankful to the Mother and Father for making you feel so bad and giving you your shit-rotten life, is all because of what's happened and was happening to your will. That being that you have been forced to give up using it as you please, then to turn this around through your Healing to feel fully self-empowered. From a life that is not for you, that it is nothing, because you feel so will-less in it, to using your will, reigniting your life so to speak, bringing it (you) out of the darkness and into the light, is... is all you're experiencing. Your parents stopped you expressing your will truly, and now your Healing is rectifying that as you come to see the truth of all how they stopped you expressing yourself freely.

All of your anger is due to feeling so powerless, this you understand, however you have yet to fully embrace the feeling, meaning, awareness of, and true understanding, that when you say you feel powerless, you mean will-less, and to feel will-less is at the root of all your problems and why you feel so bad.

J: Okay, I will give feeling will-less more thought and how feeling it makes me feel.

M: Good, for that is the level at which you are doing your Healing, and that's why you feel so bad when you say you feel like you are nothing, because you are feeling when you feel your will is not there, not functioning. And as you know, you always have will, yet it was with your parents and their treatment of you that made it seem and feel to you that you didn't have a will, all because they didn't allow you to be free to use it, to do as you pleased. So your whole negative state is one of feeling will-deprived, will-less, and many people and spirits when they say they feel soul-less really mean will-less.

So it's right, all these bad and unloving feelings you are feeling, because at the heart or bottom of yourself James, you feel there is nothing of you, no you, you don't exist, you are nothing, nothing happens for you, you're so powerless you are nothing, and all because that's the truth of how your parents made you feel, all those bad feelings you felt when they overpowered your will with their will, when they effectively stopped you from willing yourself into being as you wanted to, by asserting their dominating will over you, making you do what they wanted and making you be as they wanted you to be, taking you over, stopping you from wilfully expressing yourself. So your Healing is really Will-Healing, healing the damage they did to your will expression. They stopped your will from functioning properly by willing you into Creation, into life, and then made you turn your will against yourself, forcing you to will yourself into being as they said you were to be, so really being an extension of their wills. So you wilfully keep your negative state in place, that which they caused you to live, by using your corrupt will because they made you turn it against yourself, against the true you, by keeping you being the false you.

J: Yeah well I hate being pushed back to that level within myself. God I felt so dead today, so nothing.

M: Which is exactly how you should feel, that being why Jesus and I were so pleased. Because once you touch on your will level, then you are doing the deepest healing you can do. And periodically you have been taken by your soul down to it, but up until now there has been mostly too much pain, anger and misery to allow you to stay on that level and feel it and express all you feel, and find the truth of how your will really is functioning – how it was, how you were made to be. But now that you have cleared so much of those bad feelings out of you, you are free to feel this most personal and deepest level of yourself, for when you are down on your will level, then you are the truest you can be in your negative state, hence you feeling so bad today. You were being as true to your repressed feelings as you could have been. And as you said to Marion, and as you did, all you could do was pathetically moan out some of your anguish as you were driving home. And you understand that all your feeling bored, and that life offers you nothing and is nothing for you, is all how you feel and so relate to life on your will level, that being how your parents made you feel. And even how you are feeling that God doesn't care about you by putting you in a negative state, fucking you up, and then making you do all the hard work of trying to get yourself out of it, is the same, it's just what your parents did to you. They fucked you up and then expected and made you try to make yourself feel better and have a life. They gave you nothing of a life, nothing good to feel about, and yet expected and told you it was all up to you to make yourself feel good and make a good life. Which is all very well, yet how can you do that when they stopped you from being able to do anything for yourself, when they stop you from being able to make life be any way, good or bad, for yourself. And the further you go the more you'll see that the Mother and Father haven't just dumped you in it subjecting you to some cruel trick, and that in fact on a will level, that being just above and the first level in Creation, They have made it so you have been free to do as you please with Them, even by taking on all your denial from your parents. On the will level you have chosen your negative life and tried to make the most of it, God hasn't forced you into it, even if that is how it seems. However I know you can't feel or even perceive this properly yet, but it will come.

J: I do have something of an idea and feeling about it, enough to write what you've said. But I'm looking forward to seeing more truth of it. I can feel what you've said about the will, already having a good effect on me, so thank you once again for helping me.

Mary, there was one other thing I wanted to talk to you about today, that being it occurred to me that Helen must have had a lot of intense therapy with you and other Celestials for her to move up so fast through the mansion worlds, is that true?

M: Yes James, as I told you the other day.

J: Oh yeah, that's right, you did. I forgot. When I write with you consistently like this, I so often forget what you've told me a few days ago, and even sometimes what you told me the day before. It's too much information, and I don't stop to read back over it, so I lose so much of it. So I apologise for sounding like an idiot not remembering. And these things just suddenly occur to me, as if I've never thought about them or you've never said anything, when often we've been over them even a number of times, and that all gives me the shits about myself too, how fucked my mind and memory is, how disconnected I am from myself all the time, as Marion is helping me to see.

M: No need to apologise to us James, it all helps us reveal more to you the more we go over the same things. However it's good you see how your mind doesn't work as it should, and it's good to feel how bad this makes you feel and why. And it depends where your mind is focused James, and it doesn't matter, I don't mind repeating what I say. And it is a lot to take in, especially when you're so consumed with your own bad feelings.

I worked very hard and constantly with Helen. She was a joy to work with, so open to allowing all her repressed feelings to surface. It was hard, very intense and fast for her. As she says in the messages, she hardly had time to keep up with it all. However she did very well, never once saying she didn't want to go on, that she needed time off, time to recuperate and gather her wits before the next onslaught of bad feelings. She was able to allow herself to fall into her bad feelings, to be completely consumed by them, and yet at the same time to keep speaking about them all. And she had myself and many others there with her all the time to help her. It is easier in spirit for such intense work to be done, for round the clock one can express one's bad feelings, there is no need for sleep and all the other things that get in the way of you on Earth.

And being a spirit it's easier to deal with all the light and its intensity from such deep feeling expression, whereas for you James, your physical body can only take so much at any one time, you have to stop expressing all your deepest pain, doing it in relatively short bursts, just as it was for you as a child, otherwise your body would breakdown and keep getting too sick for you to carry on. Yet you don't get sick in spirit like that, so Helen and other spirits who are so open to their feelings can just open themselves to the core of their being and let it all flow out, all their pain and hurt. Then they rest and continue on. And it is very intense and not like that for every spirit, because most of them couldn't do it as intensely and consistently, most spirits taking years to do their Healing, and some many years.

And Helen being very unusual in this, didn't need to go out into the Mansion Worlds having experiences she didn't or couldn't have on Earth. James Padgett's father for example, why he stayed in the fifth Mansion World for so long, long compared to the likes of Helen, was that his life on Earth stopped him having the necessary feeling-experiences he needed, so he had to do other things in spirit so as to have them. And it's been the same for you, you've had to wait in many ways for life to take you into the situations you need to make you feel bad. And there is a sequence and a right time for all of that to happen. You have needed to work of late at the Fishing Park to gain more feeling-experiences, whereas

Marion doesn't need to have such experiences gained from a working environment because she had them all during the years she did work, and she was always more in touch with her feelings. Helen didn't need to go out much from home and away from her personal life, so was able to stay focused on her bad feelings, all of which she was very connected to and aware of, and which came up naturally with her, doing nothing more than just being at home and allowing herself to feel.

J: I see what you mean. It is a huge difference between Marion and I.

M: Marion needed to be ten years older than you so when you both met she could virtually stay at home allowing herself to just feel. She didn't need to be bothered by or removed from her feelings by having to go to work, to work in a false feeling-denying situations. Then it was very important that you stopped work and stayed at home with her all so you would help each other bring up your repressed feelings. So nothing in Marion's life was stopping her from feeling. And as you said, you wanted her to express all she felt, encouraging her to, so all the little things in life at home with you were enough to bring up all her bad repressed feelings. But you've still needed to occasionally go out and away from home, so you can have more experiences as your life was heavily devoid of feeling-experiences because you were so cut off from your feelings. And as you have come on in your feeling acceptance and expression, so you haven't needed to go as much either. And now the small amount of work at the Fishing Park is enabling you to see first hand how unloving people are with their children, something you've never seen before because you haven't had much to do with parents and their young children and nor were you looking at that in life, not interested in all the feeling and emotional side of life and parenting. Whereas Marion has always been focused on and only interested in this side of feeling life, and more than enough for her to know how parents are with their children, all which helped her see how horrible her parents were to her.

J: What you say is so right. I feel like I've been deprived of so many normal life experiences. Marion keeps asking me where was I – didn't I live? And I don't know where I was. I thought I was living like everyone else, but apparently I wasn't, because as you say, all I was doing was mostly devoid of feelings. I feel like I can wipe off my early life as a non-event, it amounts to nothing, I have so few experiences of life in which I felt things, whereas Marion is packed with feeling-experiences as you call them, and memories about them. It actually explains a lot. We've often wondered about why we need to be ten years different in age, which of itself has been yet another of the fucked things in our lives as we can't even be roughly near or of the same age. So she is almost like my mother's age, but not quite, mum being twenty one years older than me.

M: And all of the reasons for your age difference will become known to you James, just as everything will.

J: I know it will Mary, I do feel that. It's just so difficult reading about how fast these other spirits are zooming up the Mansion Worlds, then to live in the wonderment of the Celestial spheres, when all we've got to look forward is years more of bad feelings. And even if we do manage to heal ourselves before we die, being still surrounded by all the wrongness, something we detest and wish we could once and for all be free of – move away from.

M: And also in time James, your being surrounded by all the wrongness will no longer matter to you. How you feel within yourself will be the only thing that does matter, and you will feel good – very good, when your Healing finishes. And then being surrounded by all the wrongness will have other effects on you, one's you would not have been able to have were you living in spirit and in the Celestial spheres.

And these effects you will find will also greatly benefit you. And in the end it will have been one huge incredible experience for you both. There is nothing like being able to heal yourself of your negative condition whilst you are still of flesh. And as boring and as nothing as you feel, in the end you will see that it will have all been well worth it, all the struggle and all the pain – all the bad feelings.

J: I hope so. I'm going to have a break now Mary.

M: Okay James, speak to you later.

(29/4/10)

Helen Padgett.

Hello James, it's Helen Padgett. I've come at your request to speak with you. And feel free to ask me whatever you like and to speak to me for as long as you want to.

James: Thank you Helen. How did you know I wanted to speak to you?

H: Mary sent a messenger, yes, an angel, to inform me of your desire to speak to me. And yes, to that question to, she did tell me why you wanted me to speak to you and what you and her have been saying about me. And no, I don't mind you talking about me behind my back.

J: Where are you speaking to me from?

H: My home, perhaps I should say my latest home, which is very high up in what you're calling the Celestial spheres. However as you know, it is no longer a part of the what we called the Celestial spheres in the Padgett Messages, that being the Celestial spheres of Nebadon, as I have ascended in truth, love and light beyond Nebadon out into the minor sectors of the universe proper.

J: The Superuniverse, Orvonton?

H: Yes.

J: Wow, really! So you are familiar with *The Urantia Book*? So it sounds like you've kept ascending as fast as you started to, doing your Healing with Mary!

H: Yes, that's right. It's been a whirlwind of an experience to say the least. And yes, we all studied TUB, and the extended versions of it that are in the lower Celestial spheres, those of us that were to have anything to do with Earth in a revelatory manner. And of course now I am seeing much of what it speaks about first hand.

J: Helen, I wanted to ask you about your personal experiences regarding your fast ascent through the Mansion Worlds after your death, as you told James during the early messages you wrote to him, and the soul-mate business as portrayed in the Messages.

H: Yes, Mary told me that was your main concern for asking me to contact you. And she also told me what she told you about myself and what I went through, and all I can say is it is as Mary has told you. I did rise up through the Mansion Worlds very quickly, and I suppose you could say I was lucky, some have said blessed, however it was just how I am; and the doing of my Soul-Healing very much suited my nature. And then with all of Mary's help and that too of Ann Rollins, I was given the opportunity to feel and express my repressed childhood feelings to such a degree and intensity as to warrant my fast progression of truth. However it did take me some years in catching up with myself, it all being so new, and this I did in the higher Celestial levels until we were allowed to leave Nebadon, which has only happened relatively recently. So, Ian (my true soul-mate) and I spent a lot of time during those days going over all that I'd been through.

J: So you weren't James' soul-mate; and all your telling him that you were, was for Jesus and Mary to achieve all they needed to?

H: Yes. They were very firm and specific about it. We all had our roles to play. And I must say that with all that was happening to me on a personal level to do with my Soul-Healing, half the time I felt like I was an actress playing my part in the play called: The Padgett Messages.

You see James, the one thing I did feel very soon after leaving Earth was that my relationship with James had not been true. And it didn't take long speaking to other higher spirits about their relationships to see that I didn't like how it was in many ways. I believed I loved James, and I believed we had a good life together, but really it was all based around him, I wasn't as free in it as I would have liked to have been. In his way he was very controlling, demanding and dominating, although he often outwardly deferred to me; yet still it was all based around him having the power and final say. And I didn't want to live like that. So one way or another things between us were definitely going to change. And it was easy for me to change as I was closer to and truer to my feelings; and I changed very quickly, leaving him behind. And as I left him, as I answered the call and longing of my soul, I could see that he would not catch up with me, he was too caught up in denying his feelings, in his mind, in all that he'd been trained to be from the beginning of his life. And I couldn't stop myself growing in truth. I couldn't put myself on hold, something I'd always felt like I had done, hoping and waiting for him to catch up; for what if it was going to take him a very long time. And seeing how he took all that Jesus and the Celestial spirits said to him with only his mind and not with his feelings, it quickly became very apparent that he would take a much longer time doing his Soul-Healing than I had.

And then I was introduced to Ian, and everything changed. He was not like James, he was open to his feelings, very open, and I loved this about him. And he insisted that I express mine, all of them, which I felt I wanted to do. You see James, being around so many higher spirits that are all so feeling-expressive, compared to how shut off and blocked up and conservative with feelings we all were on Earth, has a very deep and profound effect on you. And unlike the reaction of many spirits to such feeling expressive spirits, who can't handle it and shy away from it all, I went the other way embracing it as much as I could.

I felt very sorry for James, because I had died first and I was discovering a whole new way of life and one much more to my liking. And then I would look back at him, seeing him still worried about the same old things, still fretting because I wasn't with him to look after him, and I felt that I wanted to get on with my new life away from all of that. Yet it was James the person I liked, the true man and one I married that I did like and love, and so through the Padgett Messages I was able to focus on this aspect of him and still tell him I loved him. But as Mary told you, it was all only to reassure him. And as hard as it was to do at times, still I made the effort, we all did, as none of us could openly speak about what was really going on in all our lives – the whole aspect of the Healing. Here we were this band of spirits that were all

wanting to partake of the Divine Love and life true like Mary and Jesus, all doing our Soul-Healing having to deal with all those horrible feelings that were coming up in us daily, and yet when it was our turn to deliver another message to James, we had to make an effort to not speak about such things and to try to be how we all used to be – denying and covering up our bad feelings.

J: Did you feel bad about deceiving James?

H: Yes and no, all of which provided me with a huge amount of bad feelings to feel, to express, and uncover the truth of. You see, my relationship with James in this way was a vital part of my Healing, it helped me to understand so much about myself and my relationship with my parents. And because of this, of James helping me in ways he had no idea about, I was able to love him and thank him in this way by giving him ongoing support until his time came to die.

It wasn't as if I was doing the Messages as a separate part of my life to my Healing, it was all a part of it, as it was for all of us. And in fact, it was because of our involvement with James still on Earth, that we were able to do our Healing, only it was a pity that we couldn't openly share our Healing experiences with James.

J: And how was he when he discovered the truth, did he feel very hurt?

H: You can ask him about that when he talks to you. However, yes he did feel hurt, but it didn't last long as such a fuss was made of him, as it was explained what it was really all about and why the Padgett Messages happened the way they did. And he understood, he'd begun to suspect things anyway the closer he came to the end because his feelings were starting to push up and make him feel things that didn't add up. As you know, our feelings don't lie, lying being only a potential attribute of our mind, yet our mind can dominate and condition our feelings to some degree.

J: It must have been very difficult for him – for you both.

H: It was, yet no more difficult than it has been and will be for anyone else. We've all been conceived into the negative condition, and it's hell trying to get yourself out, just as it's hell living in it wrongly believing it's the right way to live.

J: Even if you managed to do your healing as fast as you did it.

H: Yes, as time has no such meaning over here. For as you know, as I can perceive in you, the fact that your Healing is taking such a long time compared to mine is not something for you to feel unfair about, as you are not me nor am I you, and what is for you is only for you, as is what is for me. But of course if you feel it's unfair you have to express these bad feelings.

J: Yes, I understand, and that is how I'm feeling about it. And I have been expressing my feelings of it being unfair to Marion. Helen, are you with James now?

H: No, we don't see much of each other, we're not of the same soul-group. Occasionally we have reunions, 'catch-ups' we call them, using that endearing superficial phrase so many people use on Earth, but they are becoming less frequent.

J: You did a marvellous job expressing all your love and wonderful feelings about it all in the Messages.

H: I might have been a bit over the top, however I would hope the discerning reader would be able to see through my front qualifying such joy by their own experiences. It was all wonderful James, but it was mostly the joy and excitement that my personal marriage commitment with James Padgett had ended – was ending. And by that I mean, all the restrictions I was living under and had lived under with him during our life together on Earth, were leaving me, and that made me feel so light and bright, so loving of how amazing it all was, and so: FREE! You have no idea what it is like to be groomed and then live out being a ‘dutiful wife’ and mother your whole life, something only women can relate to. And so to start realising that you no longer have to be that way, no longer be confined, no longer have to be dominated by someone else, even if they want you to be their ‘mother’ and the controller in many ways, it’s so liberating. I could hardly contain myself. What you don’t have the experience of on Earth doing your Healing or actively growing in truth, is that in spirit when you do feel so much lighter and full of love, you really do FEEL IT! It bursts out of you without the restrictions imposed on feeling expression brought about by the physical body. It’s a real consequence of ridding yourself of your repressed feelings. As they come out, you feel immediately better for it, full of more spiritual light; and such feelings are much more acute and intense compared to how you feel them on Earth. I spent some time early on during your Healing with Marion observing you both, but you would be so quickly swamped by more bad feelings once you’d liberated some of them, that you hardly had any time to feel good by the new light that was entering your system. Yet for us in spirit, the effect is much stronger; and of course as we grow in truth, we do literally ascend. We move up the planes of the world or sphere we’re in, and you can feel yourself actually progressing up through them. And then we have the big jumps when we do move to live in a new world or sphere, something you don’t experience as we do. The same happens for you on Earth in a ‘vibration’ or light sense as you progress in truth, only it’s not so obvious, and it’s not as if you can suddenly leave Earth and go to Earth three or five or seven or Celestial Earth. Your Healing has a different effect on you than it does for us, so for us, many spirits will be brimming over with their new love, light and truth, hardly able to contain themselves, as it’s all so new and one huge amazing discovery. And then brimming over with such light, you use that light to plunge yourself deeper into your pain and feelings of feeling unloved, so feeling very, very bad, a deeper and more intense bad than you feel, again your feelings being more limited by your body. Then just as we’ve settled into your new home, and we’re off to a new one in a Whole New World. The whole adventure is very thrilling, as hard as it doing your Healing through each Mansion World. I hardly had time for a quick look around, as I was so focused on my Healing, but then I would always be able to descend later on and do all of that, which I did with Ian.

J: And so Ian was higher than you – a Celestial?

H: Yes, he’d been waiting for my coming over into spirit, and was of course very happy for me to have finally died. And you know James, to have a man giving you his whole feeling-self, and encouraging you to be your whole feeling-self, that too is a wonderful thing and something I hadn’t even dreamed of. It took me a little time to begin with, but soon I got used to his insisting and DEMANDING that I speak about what I was feeling no matter how bad I thought it might have been. And you know how it is, you have to admit and confess all those hidden secrets and bring out all your repressed anger at yourself and men. So I showered him with all my hidden hatred of men, hatred of my father, and he took it all asking me for more. It’s a completely different way to live being so feeling expressive and true to your feelings, as you are endeavouring to find out. And you know, there are a lot of women like myself who had

partners that were further advanced in truth than they are, with their partners being able to be a true friend wanting the woman to be her full feeling-self. And then to see so many women all being that full true feeling-self, you'd hardly know women – you'd hardly know men! We were all so emotionally retarded and denied so many feelings on Earth. So many people have many intense and passionate good and bad feelings on Earth, as you know, but to have them all with the sole purpose of expressing them to uncover the truth of yourself, to feel fully focused in one direction, and that is the purpose of your life; it was all so new and so good, to finally have a real feeling for the meaning of life – of my life. I loved being in spirit and doing my Healing. Now I love being here in the higher heavens with Ian and our soul-group, it is all so wonderful James, and having come from such a limited and restrictive state, being so ignorant, so unaware and so untrue, so caught up in a rebellious way of life... our Mother and Father are truly wonderful James, They really are!

J: Helen how do you feel about the Padgett Messages now?

H: The same as I've always felt. They are there to serve a purpose of which I understand Mary and Jesus have revealed a little of to you. And that is all I have to say about them. I never think of them. I did what I needed to do, as we all did, and they are the result. And good or bad, Jesus and Mary are happy with the result, so we felt we'd done our best. And now the Messages are doing what they are meant to do, having the desired effect on certain people, just as they have had on you and Marion. And for that we are most grateful to the Mother and Father for allowing us to participate in them. And as for all the problems they have caused you James, and will cause other truth-seeking people, they are the problems you are meant to have with them. They are meant to make you feel as you have felt, so you will question us and Jesus and the Father and yourself more. And such questioning will, or should, lead you into wanting to know about feelings, the Feminine Aspect Of Truth, Mary Magdalene and our Heavenly Mother, all that is currently rejected on Earth. And all I understand Mary and Jesus have been revealing to you. We all speak the same 'language of truth', all thanks to Mary and Jesus, so I understand and feel about it the same as we all do James.

And James, Jesus and Mary explained it all to us, about how the Messages fit into their overall revelation to mankind, the whole state of the Rebellion and Default, how the Messages would affect future humanity, and then how you and Marion would take the revelation further; and it all made perfect sense, more sense than anything else I'd ever been told, and especially more sense than the Church ever made.

And then the further you ascend in truth, the more you come to understand the true nature of personality, and so you are able to look at what the Mother and Father are doing with Creation. You feel more your own true soul-nature and personality, and you can see how and why and where the negative state on Earth fits into the bigger picture. And you find greater acceptance for it, and as all your pain dissolves away, as all your bad feelings leave you, so you don't feel so bad about it all. It is there for a purpose and many souls require experiences of it so as to be the spirits they will be. And I am one of those souls, and I am progressively becoming the full spirit my soul wants me to be.

J: Is Ian with you now?

H: He is. We are always together. We have not been separated for a long time, many years now, and our relationship only gets better. Soul-mate love is the greatest wonder of Creation, as far as we're concerned.

J: Even more than the Divine Love?

H: That's a separate thing all together. Nothing compares with that.

And James, I will add about soul-mates, it's not until you have well and truly finished your Soul-Healing that you can start to be together properly in love. Up until then there is just too much bad repressed stuff surfacing from your early childhood to have any real sense of love and sharing and just enjoying being together. All you feel with Marion and she with you is similar to how it was for us. It is more of a working relationship, an agreement to both help each other do your Healing, that binds you together more than any actual and real feelings of love for one another whilst you're doing your Healing. As you understand, your Healing is about not feeling loved, so any love feelings would only get in your way; unless you could use them, like I was shown how to do, to take me deeper into my feelings of feeling unloved. But all that changes when your Healing is finished. And then you are free to start experiencing true love... and my, it is like nothing you could imagine. It is so true when Mary and Jesus say our love on Earth is only false love, love contrived by our minds, because what you feel true love to be, is NOTHING like anything we called love on Earth.

And reading your mind James, as it is for us over here in spirit doing our Healing, it might be for some people on Earth, no one knows for sure until people start doing their Healing, however people who do feel relatively loved, and strong love and are relatively loving, might be able to use their love feelings to help them move deeper into their feeling unloved, like it was for myself through my Healing. It's something of a 'technique' you can adopt, learn I guess, although it naturally happens if you allow it to, with all the love and good feelings you might feel, you then use them to 'fall' into those darker places within yourself where you don't feel good or loved. You haven't been able to experience this James, because you never felt loved enough to be able to use it to help you feel more how unloved you feel.

J: I understand Helen, I'll bear that in mind in case people do start doing their Healing and can use love they might feel that way. I have tended to dismiss any such love as being all contrived love, however as you say, I can't judge that because I've never really felt good or loved. So as other people do, so that would I can see affect their Healing differently to how I've been affected. Thank you for making me aware of that, I can vaguely relate to what you say.

H: So as far as having anything of a true soul-mate loving relationship when you're doing your Healing, there is simply too much going on, too much bad feeling stuff for such true love to be present whilst you're working your way through your Healing. The love comes, but after you've got out all your love-rejecting bad feelings. So I wouldn't expect too much from your relationship in the way of love with Marion, there's simply too much bad stuff in the way of feeling any great deep soul love for each other. Give yourself time and the space to simply get on bringing up all your unloving feelings to each other, allowing yourself to feel all those terrible hateful feelings. And in time, when they are all out of you, you will feel that much more true love for each other. You'll feel it really has all been worth it.

J: Helen, I'm going to have a break now. Thank you very much for speaking with me, it was so good to 'feel your light' and so easy to write with you. And very insightful.

H: My pleasure James; and it's no trouble for me, a delight in fact to have been given the opportunity. So if you want to talk to me again, please don't hesitate to do so, you know you only have to 'call'.

J: Yes, thank you again.

H: Bye James, and good luck with the rest of it.

Later:

James Padgett.

Hello James – James Padgett. And yes Mary told me what it's all about, that which you want to talk to me about, and I understand Helen spoke with you earlier. So, how can I help you my friend, I see you've been going over some of my messages and they are provoking feelings within you, good and bad.

James: Yes James, they are. They are wonderful messages, I envy your ability to take it down so perfectly as it came to you... and do you think there's anything in the fact that we're both called James and both doing work with Mary and Jesus?

James P: (Laughing) I don't know about that, too much of a coincidence!?

It was all very strange to say the least, to speak with people (spirits) you can't see, to have so many doubts about it all, and then on top of it all, to be told that Jesus, the Master, has chosen you for a very special work. It was rather stressful to say the least.

J: James, do you know why I wanted to talk with you?

James P: Yes, I do. So I will give you my side of the story.

As you have been told, I relied on Helen too much. I had no idea how much until she'd gone. I was one of those men who just took the woman and 'wife' for granted. She was always there, always doing what I wanted, always providing for my needs, she was every bit: A Good Wife. And so to be suddenly left without her, it was devastating, my whole world collapsed and my vain attempts at trying to make contact with her in spirit, where, I'm sorry to say, all for my own selfish reasons. I wanted her to continue being there for me, I wanted her constant reassurance, like I was a little boy needing his mummy to keep telling him she loved him. I was very insecure. And I think you can see this in my messages. So you understand that I wasn't a nice all-loving, all-accepting person. I, like we all do, had my own agenda of which I'm not proud of.

And I will also tell you that it very much appealed to my ego that I had been singled out by Jesus, that fact of which he constantly played upon. Mostly I kept such feelings hidden, secret from my contemporaries like the 'Good Doctor', however inwardly I even believed that it was right that Jesus chose me, even though all the spirits kept telling me that they didn't know why he did.

And I was also terrified of botching up the job. It was a huge responsibility. Here I was, Jesus' chosen disciple, his only representative on Earth, being told all the golden truths, all for the salvation of humanity, and what if I got it wrong. What if all I was writing was a lot of poppy-cock. It was a lot to deal with, let alone the actual information that was being given to me, that which was destroying every belief I had, smashing its way through any pathetic defences of mine. So I was being assailed from all sides, often finding myself fighting against the very spirits I wanted to embrace and accept and give a voice to. So I put off having to deal with Jesus directly for a long time, all so I could be as certain as I was when I finally gave more of myself over to him.

As you know with this sort of work, there is a lot more that goes on behind the scenes, what the reader reads is only the end product of a lot that goes on within the person. I couldn't stop it all affecting me, just as you haven't been able to, and that is the whole point of it anyway. And then there is all that goes

on when you're not putting pen to paper, for as you experience, the voices in your mind don't cease when you put the pen down unless you want them to, and it took me a long time before I could effectively 'turn them off'. And it wasn't that the spirits were intruding on me, it was just that my mind was constantly firing off questions at them, always probing for holes in their armour, always trying to see if I could trip them up, as if I had them on the witness stand. But we got there in the end.

J: Your messages have been a tremendous help to Marion and I.

James P: I'm glad, they were to me too. And after I arrived in spirit and understood more about what it was all about, I was told it would be for you both. So I'm glad they are serving their purpose for you.

J: And so James, what about all the soul-mate stuff with Helen, how did you feel about all of that?

James P: Well as you know, I so desperately wanted her to tell me it was true. During the course of my spiritual investigations I came across the concept being more than just a nice idea or wistful fantasy, and that perhaps it was true, as so many of the spiritualists I spoke with seemed so sure about it. I wanted it to be true, all that was attributed to soul-mates, and I wanted it all to be true with Helen. It was, as you understand, very appealing that Helen and I were destined to be together for all eternity. And looking back I can see how I let myself in for it, I wanted it to be true, and so all Helen had to say was yes, which she did. And I clung onto it with all my hope needing her to constantly reassure me it was true. However the further we went along, things began not to feel right. I resisted such feelings of course, but they were there nevertheless. In fact, lots of such feelings started to come up in me, feelings I didn't want to know about, and feelings I felt were disturbing me. Jesus saying I wasn't in the right condition to write was all because of all those dam feelings, so I tried to push them aside as much as I could. But they were still there, and they formed a doorway in a sense, through which I did finally walk once I arrived in spirit, when I had to come face-to-face with them.

J: And how was that?

James P: It hurt. I fought it. It was very trying and very difficult, and I was at the time a very public figure in spirit, with all the spirits constantly wanting to congratulate me on my work on managing to see it through, and for even being able to spend so much interactive time with the Master. But there was no denying it, and I pretty much knew by then that all Helen had been saying was for my benefit, bless her heart, she always did want me to feel good and to protect me from all the bad stuff. So I guess she followed it through to the end.

However James, it wasn't all a great loss. I wasn't just cast aside and left out of it all, because I was introduced to Madeline and she told me she was my truly beloved, and she was in the seventh Mansion World, so not so far removed from me as Helen was.

I must tell you James, when I actually saw Helen in all her full light, well I was spell-bound, I had never seen her looking so beautiful, so radiant, she took my breath away, and in that moment I knew I wasn't hers. I was too dark, too consumed with my own self-importance, whereas she was so giving, so lovely, so natural, so happy, so everything that I could have wished for her to be. And Ian was the nicest man spirit one could ever meet, so what could I do but get on with my Healing, put my head into my feelings and try, like you, to come to terms with all I was feeling, to become aware of all the feelings I was having, and to stop pushing them aside.

So you see it all worked out in the end, with no hard feelings. Once it had all been explained to me I

saw that I was only a little cog in a huge wheel that was playing itself out over all these years, and is still going. I was told about you and Marion coming and how you'd pick up my messages and take them further, being able to reveal all that you are, about all that's missing, the whole feminine side of truth. And I was content to have played my small part; more than content, I was still secretly chuffed to say the least; and everyone, especially Mary and Jesus, were happy with me, so I was in seventh heaven before I knew it! Well, maybe it took a little longer.

My Healing, which I may as well tell you a little about, was dam hard. I hated it, it was such a trying tedious ordeal, something I can see you can relate to. I sure wasn't any star pupil like Helen. I was an old stick in the mud, all us men Padgett men were, while our women shot up the ladder of truth.

But I got there in time, and then even further, and now I'm up here with Madeline and we're very happy, extremely happy, and all that is many worlds ago – fond memories to muse over once in a while.

J: Have you ascended as high as Helen?

James P: I think you know the answer to that James. We do see each other every now and then, and I still am amazed at her and Ian. If you could say some spirits are destined to reach Paradise ahead of others, then you would say that about them both. And good luck to them too, they are a wonderfully glorious pair, so radiant in their love and truth for each other. I can see by feeling how she was with you earlier today with you, she played it very cool, she is really a very outgoing personality, and I know it was very hard on her to do all she did for me while we did the Messages, and I will always be very appreciative of all she did for me, and not just during the Messages, but during our marriage.

J: And so you are happy where you are?

James P: Oh God yes, we never feel bad! Madeline and I are doing very important work – isn't it *always* 'very important', we've left Nebadon and are on our way to Paradise. We have a wonderful soul-group, we all love each other and get on so well. It's one big party all the way. And yet we are all very serious and intent on longing for the Divine Love and growing in Truth. I no longer have any trouble feeling and expressing my feelings, thankfully all of that is well and truly behind me; so yes, we are doing very well, very well indeed. And because of all that work I did with Jesus, I am still somewhat favoured in the eyes of some, so my ego can still secretly have it's little moments of self-glory.

James, my life in Earth, so I discovered and slowly awakened to through my Healing, was a god-awful time. It was a pathetic meaningless waste of time. I achieved nothing of any real value. Had I not have had Jesus and Helen and all the spirits help, I would have been one of those dark spirits I so much wanted to help. But that wasn't to be my life course; and then once I'd come into the Divine Love Mansion Worlds (I'd attained the level of truth of world three by the time of my death) everything started to open up. With Mary and Jesus, and seeing and listening to all the Celestial spirits, I soon saw that it was all real, very real, far more real than I could have imagined, and I wanted to be a part of it all. Some of my soul-group were already Celestials, and we got on very well. Then others slowly came into the Divine Love Mansion Worlds so we could all get together. And I can't tell you the sense of purpose one then gets, to know you are an integral part of a functioning unit, that you are very important, for without you, without me – James E. Padgett, my soul-group can't function. That does a lot for you. You no longer feel aimless and that life is one big pointless exercise in feeling bad. And then to be given universal assignments which require your group to carry out, and that if you don't, then that part of Creation will forever remain unexpressed, it's full-on. And this is apparently how it is for eternity! It's enormous, massive, vast, incredible the whole of Creation, totally mind-blowing all the time. It's one long

constant revelation; and the truth, when you are full of it, and you feel its strength within you, there is nothing like it. Never again will I suffer those wishy-washy feelings of never knowing if I am right, and what is right and wrong, and should I do this or that, or wait a bit, and then what should I do. No, it's all systems go, the Mother and Father have it all well in hand, and we all have our vital little roles to play in which you feel like the master and mistress of your own little domain, but not in an egotistical and vain way, but in the fullness and bounty of love, light and truth.

Helen performed her role to perfection, this I want you to understand. She did nothing wrong, nothing against her feelings; and I can see she told you, it all was her Healing, and I wouldn't want to deny anyone their Healing.

And if any readers of the Padgett Message get upset about what you are writing and saying, then they just have more bad feelings to accept and express and uncover the truth of, there is nothing else one can do. And many people will no doubt reject all you are saying, and all Helen and I have been saying to you, and all Mary and Jesus have told you, preferring to stay with their little fantasy of how we were soul-mates and it was all so romantic, receiving the Great Messages together, her in spirit doing her bit and me on Earth doing mine; and that's okay, we are all entitled to be how we want to be. And in the end, what does it really matter? So they might further delay their Healing a little, but they are not ready to it anyway; and then when it's time for them to begin, no one can resist the pull of one's soul, and it will start, and in time they will find out the truth for themselves, just as we have all done over here.

But I am glad you have seen through our little charade James. That is good and will only help others, those people who also feel strangely about what they perceive and feel whilst reading the Messages.

So James, that does it, you don't have any more questions for me?

J: I was just thinking about all you've said, and the different feelings I've got from you both today. And how much I've enjoyed speaking with you both and how easy it has been; and thank you very much for giving me your time James. And I guess you are right, I think you've answered all my questions.

James P: And one day you'll be able to go back and re-read that message Helen and I gave you so many years ago. You are a very different person now James, just as we both are.

J: Yes, I'm looking forward to doing that, but I can't remember where I put it... so, I guess, one day. I might have deleted it???

James P: And if there is nothing further you'd like to ask of me, I will be going. And like Helen said, if you want to speak to me at any time, don't hesitate to call me. All you have to do is think of me with the intention of wanting me to come and speak to you, answer some more questions perhaps.

So until, and if that happens, goodbye James, and one day you will finish your Soul-Healing and then it will start to make sense, that I can tell you from my own experiences.

J: Thank you James, thank you very much for coming today.

Mary.

So, how was that James?

J: Very good Mary, thank you. They have both had a good effect on me. Stuff came up after I spoke

with Helen putting more things into perspective. It was great, I appreciate your organising it for me, thank you.

M: No trouble James, it doesn't take anything at all; and they were more than willing and eager to speak with you. And because of your level of truth and grasp of it all, they didn't have to go anywhere to speak to you, they could stay at home, and that helps. Sometimes it can be something of a chore, even a trial for such spirits to have to descend a long way to do something like that, particularly when they are no longer interested in such matters.

J: I got that feeling from them both, they were no longer concerned with Earth or the Padgett Messages.

M: Once a spirit leaves Nebadon it has little concern for anything that goes on the local universe they've come from. There is nothing keeping them in that universe, for were there, they wouldn't have left it; and once actively involved on one's ascent to Paradise, it's an all-consuming passion – to get on with it. So the last thing you want to do is be called back to go over past ground.

J: Well, can you thank them both for me again, for putting themselves out for me.

M: They're both still 'tuned in' to your mind, so they'll receive that thanks in lieu of what I've said.

J: Okay, good. And if it's like that for ascending spirits, what's it like for you and Jesus having to come back to Earth so often?

M: It's not like that for us at all, as Nebadon is ours, and all that goes on within it is of our concern.

J: Mary do you ever feel sad to see spirits leaving Nebadon? I think I've asked you that before.

M: No James, only very happy they are able to go on their way, with Nebadon having provided them with all they have needed. It did initially take some getting used to with so many spirits coming and going, but as one lot of relationships end, others begin; and that's how life is for all of us, except with your soul-mate and soul-group, in the case of ascending mortals.

Jesus and I became very fond and loving of many mortals from Earth during our time being directly involved with the Messages. And we value and love such friendships, and look forward those still to come.

James, how do you feel about Helen and James in relation to the Padgett Messages now?

J: I feel a lot better about it all. What can I say, you've overwhelmed me! I still don't have any idea as to whether or not it is all true what you're saying. For all I know, you could be presenting it all one way to me for reasons I am yet to understand, and 'when I come into spirit it will all become clear'. However for the moment, I'll be going with it as being true until I feel otherwise. Then I'll have to express all the bad feelings should they come up about doubting you, and see where that leads me.

M: Good.

I'm going to leave you to it for the time being, you'll need a rest and a chance to allow all James told you to sink in.

J: Okay Mary, I'm ready for my afternoon snack anyway.

M: We'll speak to you tomorrow James. Bye for now.

(3/5/10)

May 3rd, 1915

Jesus.

Professor Salyards says: **There is another law of the spirit world that is of vital importance to those in the mortal life, and one which they can learn, and that is, that no man can, of himself, save himself from the penalties of the law of compensation. I have written about this before, but it is of such vast importance, and affects all human beings to such an extent, that I feel justified in saying something more on the subject.**

This law of compensation is as fixed as any of God's laws, and cannot be avoided under any condition or circumstances, except one, and that is the redemption of a man's soul by the Love of the Father entering into it, and making it at-one with His own, and like His in all the qualities that partake of the Divine essence.

I know that many men do not believe that there can be any forgiveness of sin, because they say it is impossible to make clean, in a moment, the soul of a man that has been steeped in everything vile and sinful while living the life of a mortal. Well, this I believe to be true, and I do not think any of our greatest teachers of these highest truths attempt to declare the doctrine of instantaneous cleansing of a vile and sinful soul; at least, that is not the doctrine taught by the greatest of all teachers, the man of Nazareth, whom I sometimes see and converse with; and he, I believe, knows more of the laws governing the salvation of men, than any other or all other teachers combined.

His teaching here is, that while a soul is not instantaneously cleansed by receiving a portion of the Divine Love, as we have heretofore explained it to you, yet the in-flowing of such Love into the soul of a man starts him into the way of right thinking, and causes him to realise that his soul is open to the influence of this Divine Love. So mortals, as well as spirits, may receive this awakening of Divine Grace, to a very large extent, as soon as they realise that this Love is the only thing that will remove the penalties of this law of compensation.

I do not believe that immediately after the sinner feels this Love coming into his soul, he becomes a saint and at once gets rid of his evil nature, for that can hardly be. Such an instantaneous cleansing would scarcely serve the purpose for which the work of this redemptive Love is intended.

Some persons seem to be able to receive more of this Love in a short time than do others, and, consequently, their complete redemption is more quickly accomplished. But to me - and I have experienced the in-flowing of this Love, and its effect upon my sinful nature, and upon my recollections of the deeds of my earth life which call into operation this law of compensation - there does not seem to be any probability of an instantaneous cleansing of the soul, so that a man suddenly becomes fitted to live in the Celestial Heavens, where the Father's Love, in all

its purity and completeness, exists.

The parts in bold and italics are important James, as you can see, for as the Professor says, no one is instantly cleansed of all sin and error upon the receiving of the Divine Love, however it **starts him into the way of right thinking**. And as you know, this is true, however only if you want yourself to be led into the right way of thinking, that being, if you are open to it because of you desiring the truth. And if you are, then the Divine Love will take you down progressively into yourself through your acceptance of your bad feelings, because your feeling bad marks the places in you that are wrong. You only feel bad because you are in error or sinning. And so those people who do sincerely want to grow in truth, will invariably feel as you did, worse about themselves and their lives, with things not going well for them, all so they can ultimately feel all the bad repressed feelings that lie buried within them from their early childhood. However the difficult part is, to allow yourself through your bad feelings to be led into the deeper bad feelings and all levels of your childhood repression, which few people want to do. Yet only don't want to do because they don't know they can do it and that it's meant to happen: that, including the Divine Love in your life, *is* meant to make you feel bad so light can be shone by the truth on your repressed self-denying state. And as they feel things going wrong in their lives, feeling they are bad, they naturally want to resist this; which by doing so, denies them feeling what the inclusion of the Divine Love in their soul is helping them to feel. And as they fight off feeling bad, doing all they can to feel better – even including praying for more Divine Love, they are defeating the very purpose of why they are longing for it.

So, do you see, the Divine Love being perfect, if invoked into your soul, will seek to shed light on all imperfection, all to help you see the truth of all that's wrong within you, so you can then set about rectify it. But if you resist this process, then you will prevent yourself from uncovering the truth of your imperfection, the whole truth of your negative state, and so effectively 'nullify' or temporarily 'put on hold' what the Divine Love is to do for you – that being to make you divine. The Divine Love can only 'divine' – which is really more an 'overshadowing' – perfect Natural love, so you have to first heal yourself to perfect Natural love for you to become divine.

And had you had Mary's input from the beginning, included in the Padgett Messages, then you would have been able to see it all more clearly as we would have been able to more readily explain it all to you.

So even though you want to partake of the Mother and Father's Divine Love, and become as perfect as They are, still such imperfection brought about by your negative will and mind is thwarting that from happening. And in your unloving, feeling-denying state, you want to block out all bad feelings in your mistaken belief they are bad, they are wrong, they are very evil, the Devil, trying to get control over you, when all they are trying to do is show you something is not right within yourself. Your bad feelings are very good, and very good for you to feel, for they are the **ONLY** thing you have naturally within you that is designed to help you work out what is right and wrong. If something is wrong or bad then it will make you feel bad, and so naturally were you of perfect Natural love, you wouldn't want to do it or have it done to you, and so keeping yourself perfect and feeling good. But your trouble is that you've been conceived into wrongness and made to believe before you had the full wits of your mind and feelings that it was good for you, that it even makes you feel good, thereby doing so many things to yourself that you believe are right and good for you and do make you feel good, when in fact they are the very opposite and making you feel bad. And you'll only be able to find this out, the truth of what you are actually feeling, as you allow all your bad feelings to surface and seek the truth of them.

If you partake of the Divine Love believing it will make you feel better, then you are looking out for this, you are hoping and wishing it will. And so when you feel a bad feeling, you don't want this feeling,

it's not in keeping with your belief, and so you try to remove it, push it aside, block it out, counter it with a mind imposed 'good' feeling, something like a positive affirmation. But this only serves to reaffirm your negative state, thereby denying yourself any progress with the help of the Divine Love you might make. And one can go on living for years in this way, longing for the Divine Love, and indeed receiving it, yet coming down hard on any bad feeling you have believing you shouldn't have it – and especially shouldn't have it, now you are receiving the Divine Love, inadvertently doing yourself a great disservice. So, as you have observed James with some people, they then set about contriving a 'nice-feeling' attitude and approach to life, making themselves believe they are 'feeling good' and that life is wonderful because of the inclusion of the Divine Love, and making all sorts of mental excuses for anything that might not go right or might make them feel not so good, ensuring they redouble their efforts to keep the false show alive.

Of course most people would love to believe that all you need do is soak up the Divine Love and all your worries and misery are instantly gone. That your life will be blessed, and forevermore you'll be living God's Will and live happily ever after. And because of this, I angled the Padgett Messages to be more in keeping with this misguided belief as lived in the many Christian churches, all to demonstrate that such miracles don't happen, as such Christians, one would have thought, would have by now surely woken up to. However they will never wake up because they don't want to live true, and many keep going as they are for many years when they come into spirit. And it would be the same for people who start living this way with the Divine Love who read the Padgett Messages, only when they come into spirit because of all that the Messages are, they will be met by Celestials who will soon show them the error of their ways, which they will then be free to change should they want to grow in truth.

The easy way out, which because of your pain and all the hurt you received and still have within you from your early childhood, is to want to believe in the miracle of God – the miracle of God's Love. But God doesn't want you to believe this, for God has put you into the negative self- and feeling-denying life for a purpose, and the Mother and Father want you to uncover the truth of that purpose. The experiences of evil you are all living are very real and very important, they are not meant to be suddenly swept away all because you suddenly come across the truth that you can long for the Divine Love. The coming upon the truth of longing for the Divine Love, means that finally you can decide for yourself as to whether or not you want to continue living denying yourself or healing yourself of it. And if you want to heal yourself of it, then there is a lot (a huge amount) of truth for you to see about your evil state. And there is a huge amount for you to see, because living against all that is good, right and of love, is a huge experience to have. And a very important one for you. And not something that can simply be swept away as if it has no meaning at all, as if it was just a bother, some aberration forced upon you by an all-loving God who must have had a bad day when he decided to create you.

Your negative life is very important. You waking up to what you are living, is very important. You deciding that you no longer want to live this way, and that you can actually choose to stop it and do something about, that you are not as powerless in it all as you might have thought, is very important. And you partaking of the Divine Love to help you uncover the truth of ALL your bad feelings is also – very important. And the uncovering of the truth of ALL your bad feelings, is ESSENTIAL for your well-being. For nothing else is ever going to make you feel as good as you want and long to feel. Nothing else is ever going to give and bring to you the love you so desperately long for. Nothing else is going to heal and replace the damage done to you by your unloving parents. Longing for the Divine Love is one thing, but it's only the start of a whole process: the discovery of the truth of your whole negative state. That which your life in your negative state has all been for.

James: Jesus, thank you, that was the best bit of writing I feel we've done together. And in that feeling

comes more awareness and understanding of how you can only write through me as I am, which is obvious, but what I mean is, I can perceive clearly for the first time, that you can only express yourself through me to the extent that I have grown in truth and express myself. And as I had no truth to begin with nor could express myself, which I still can't do every well; still, compared to how it felt writing with you when we first started and what you were able to say through me, it felt really good. I was so limited back then. You have been very patient with me, endlessly going over the same things as I have slowly woken up to it.

Jesus: And it's been most enjoyable James. It is as you say, and still you are a long way from what we could do together, however it's not for me to be having my say always through you for the remainder of your life. It will end, you will be fully ready to have your own say, with all we have done together to illustrate what can happen, and something of the subtle processes that are involved.

James: I can feel as my mind circuits wake up and expand, you can 'put more through them'.

Jesus: Yes, that's right. And put more through them is right. I work your mind more easily, and I can adjust it to say what I want, whereas in the beginning I had to conform more with it, so it was more of you and less of me in person writing through you, with me doing more inspiring of your mind what to write. Now I can pick and choose more of the expression I want within your mind, so in a way it's more me, but nevertheless you are still very much present, and this to is as it is meant to be. It's not that you are supposed to be the perfect channel, which means giving yourself over and allowing me to come fully through you, for that would mean you had to put your personality to the side, sit on the fence whilst I took over, which as you know, many people try to do in the hope the spirit might have more of a true say. However such spirits are still limited by the mental circuits of the person even if the person is consciously aware of the spirit presence. And it's because of this that a spirit can't simply step in and take a mortal over enslaving the mortal to the spirit's mind and will. And as we have told you all the way along, it's far more important for you to have your own will involved in the process, as it's for your growth that we're doing this with you, the information going to humanity being secondary. And as we've also told you, even if we wrote all we have, spending all this time with you for your growth, and not a word of it were to become public, still we have not wasted our time nor would you have wasted yours. We would still have done it all to help you James, because that is what the Mother and Father want us all to do, you on your end, ours on our end. We were always going to have this relationship, you were always to write with us, and we've been looking forward to it all, and it has been most rewarding for us all – wouldn't you say?

James: It certainly has for me. I don't know about your end, but if you say so; and perhaps one day after I die I'll be able to meet you in person and you can tell me how.

Jesus: I'd be delighted to James; and it's something Mary and I are looking forward to in future.

James: It still seems weird though, to speak about such things, even that I will die one day and wake up in spirit, let alone meet you and Mary, meet in person these voices I've had speaking to me in my mind. A part of me still expects to wake up and there is no spirit universe nor any spirits; or if there are spirits, you're not the real Mary and Jesus.

Jesus: And all of this is understandable James, and it's good you are voicing it; for if you weren't, and if

you weren't thinking this way, then it would be weird. Until your soul-perceptions become awakened to the extent of rendering the gulf between the physical and spiritual inconsequential, you will still doubt our existence and all we say we are. And as we have told you, once your Healing finishes, you'll come on in leaps and bounds in that area.

James: I don't think it's ever going to finish Jesus, not whilst I'm alive on Earth. There is just too much, each day I wake up to more problems I have within myself. I have been denied so many parts of my self-expression by my upbringing, it will take a lot longer to finish it. But I no longer mind about this. It will be done when it is; and as you said, it's very important and there are too many things for me to see about it. Everyday I understand two or three more things about myself and our negative state and the overall effect it's having on me and humanity. And it's gone on like that since I began my Healing nearly fifteen years ago I think it is now, and so I see no reason why it won't continue on in the same way. The only thing that does really change, other than overall feeling better about myself, is my appreciation of how much is involved in it all. It's a huge thing, it's just a pity I have to feel so bad so much of the time and can't actually enjoy it.

Jesus: It will pass James.

James: Yeah, well, I can't do anything about it anyway other than to keep on speaking about how bad I feel.

Jesus: This is the next part I want to comment on in this message: **And that is, the New Birth: which means merely the flowing into a man's soul and becoming a part of it, of the Divine Love of the Father.**

And it means a lot more, as it means the doing of your Soul-Healing, so when it's done, when you've healed all of your negative state, then you will be of a positive mind and will, giving rise to feeling like you have been born anew. And why this happens is because all of your mind and will circuits will be positive, so, loving, and not anti love as they are now. So in a way you will feel as if you were incarnated on Earth to positive mind and willed parents, parented completely lovingly, becoming a full adult true to your feelings. And you will feel like this, as if this was your life, not because your relationship with your parents will have miraculously changed for the better, but because during your Healing process you will have in a way stood in for and replaced your parents and their negative effects on you by loving yourself through your bad feeling acceptance. Your relationship with your parents through your forming years will always remain as it was, it can't of course change, however the effects of it can, and this is what you change through your Healing; giving you the feeling at the end of it, that you are fully loved and positive, so as if you are of a New Birth, as if you have been born anew. Not born again, for then you would have new parents, but born anew, the phoenix rising out of the ashes.

James: Jesus, I'd like you to please comment on this part of the message:

Another law of the spirit world is that every human being of one sex has, on earth or in the spirit world, one of the opposite sex, who is his soulmate. The importance of this provision of the Father for the happiness of humans and spirits, has never been fully understood by those who have not with certainty met and recognized their soulmates. (See Note)

And the note says: **Note. This pronouncement about the absolute "gender" alignments has been contradicted by a more recent message from [HYPERLINK "http://www.new-birth.net/](http://www.new-birth.net/)**

contemporary/hr16.htm" Judas. Judas being a spirit writing to a person in Ecuador. I have managed to find a message written by Judas dated September 24th, 2001, which I think refers to this contradiction, and the message also brings up some other things I would like to ask you about.

I'm not going to directly refer to this message from Judas, there are things in it I agree with and other things I'm more dubious of and even disagree with, however it's the topics raised that are relevant to our Padgett Message discussions, so I will only speak about them.

Jesus: Firstly James I will say to you: **BACK YOUR OWN JUDGEMENT FIRST AND IN ALL THINGS.** And having said that, now I will answer your questions. As I know what they are, I will write this messages to you answering them.

It is correct that the soul of itself is without sexuality, it is soul and soul is soul and nothing else. And just what soul is... that is the great mystery facing us all. What really *is* the SOUL we know as our Mother and Father. And the answer to that we assume, or have reason to think, will progressively become known to us throughout eternity. And by the end of eternity, if there be such a thing, then all Creation will be, and so all we will be, not only one vast expression of Soul, but also will be our souls expressed in Creation so we'll know what soul is.

Now when it is said that soul exists in duality in that it is both masculine and feminine, this means and refers to the fact that as a part of Souls expression in our cases, that being the truth-loving souls we are, our soul expresses itself in Creation in this sexual duality. So although I said soul is soul, within soul are contained many potentials, many attributes of personality able to be freely expressed in Creation by soul. And the two primary attributes are man and woman, both with their own uniquely bestowed personality from the Mother and Father.

So the Mother and Father, as I understand it, creates a soul, and within that soul is to be expressed a man and woman (if let's say that soul is of ascending mortal origin). And so when it's time for that soul to begin to express itself in Creation, it will incarnate one or both of its primary attributes thereby bringing a man and woman into Creation to start life. So you James, your soul started its incarnation by expressing your half of it, if you want to look at it this way, when you were conceived, and your soul-partner Marion, when she was conceived. And so together you are on a soul level, your soul level, living as one soul, and yet you are both separate and very different unique personalities. And your coming together is not a sexual union, but a soul one, which enables you to experience to the maximum level possible. Through you and Marion, your soul is able to receive the light of all the experience you both have together and separately. And your soul is all about wanting the light of your experience to come into it, as you have been told about, and which being a big subject in itself, I won't go into now.

So your soul, having its 'existence', if that is what we can call it, in, as you have called it James, 'soul-land' – that which is existential, expresses itself to gain the light-of-life (experience) by bringing about the incarnation of its masculine and feminine attribute potentials that lie dormant within it until so expressed. And these primary attributes which are then given personality by the Mother and Father, to become as in your case, James and Marion, exist only in Creation, that which is experiential. So the soul of itself can't exist in Creation as Creation can't exist in soul-land. Soul creates Creation. So your soul by expressing both you and Marion, is literally creating a bit more of Creation, because without you and Marion, they'd be less of Creation. And the truth is we don't know where soul exists. Soul is just soul.

So you James are literally the expression of your soul in Creation, and to the extent that you are one 'half' of it, and it is what is keeping you in Creation by expressing you. Your soul is driving your whole experience and so existence in Creation. And without soul there would be no Creation. So of course, you can't have Creation without soul. You can have soul and no Creation, or the potential of Creation as

contained within that soul.

Now concerning homosexuality, it is not a naturally occurring state of being. It is something that is a complete product of the negative condition. As I said, the soul is duplex by its nature, meaning it will give rise in our cases to one man and one woman, and not two of the same sex. So when you meet your soul-mate you will be of opposite sex – ALWAYS, because you need to be to maximise your experiences together. Two people or spirits together of the same sex can't maximise experience, so the soul would be denied such experiential light. And being denied such light it will not 'evolve' or grow in Truth. So the personalities it is expressing will not grow in truth, and spirits (and people) of the same sex having a relationship together will only be able to grow in truth to a specific level, that being equal with the six Mansion World. And to grow higher in truth, they will have to start seeking the truth of themselves by doing their Feeling- or Soul-Healing.

Gay relationships flourish in the mind spirit worlds, and some even begin with the Divine Love, but these soon break up as spirits start to work on themselves healing their childhood repression growing in truth.

The ONLY reason why someone is gay is because of how they were parented, that being, it's a result of the influences on them from conception through their forming years, nothing else. And so as one does one's healing if one is gay, one will come to understand why one is, and heal it. So yes, it is wrong and a sin to be homosexual, just as all that you are doing is wrong and sinful whilst you're of your negative state. However being homosexual is no more wrong or no more sinful than being heterosexual whilst of the negative. In both you are evil; and even though being heterosexual might be closer to being natural, still you are very far from the truth of yourself and being a positive mind and will.

And will homosexuals have more to heal? That is for them to tell you James when you are ready. Your idea of writing with gay spirits is good, and you will find, should you act on it, you will get a lot from it.

And to end our session today James, I will say as food for thought, that when you are reading other messages from spirits, remember that if they don't include the feminine aspect of God and all you know it to be, then it will be denying a great deal of truth, as it will have to be in keeping with the negative just as I was to some extent with James Padgett. So it may not be that the spirit itself is wrong or at fault, it may be that the spirit, if it is truly a Celestial, can't freely express itself as it might want to, just as those in the Padgett Messages couldn't, and just as I couldn't, owing to the limitations of the mortal receiver.

And with that James, I will go. Speak to you soon my friend.

James: Thank you Jesus, I understand what you're saying.

(4/5/10)

James: Jesus I was thinking about soul-mates having sex and–

Mary.

I'll take over here James, Jesus isn't available today, and I am more than willing to speak to you about sex and soul-mates. Would you like to finish what you were saying, or shall I go ahead?

J: Please go right ahead Mary. I only write the questions down for the reader. It's so much easier when you read my mind.

M: I know it is James, but it's also good for you to express all you want to say, even if it is by writing. But sometimes it's fun for us to jump in. It helps give you the feeling that we are here, that there really is someone at the other end, even though you can't see us.

J: I do like that feeling, it is reassuring.

M: So, to be about soul-mates and sex, but let's start with sex.

As you know, sex is to procreate, which means to bring another soul-personality into Creation so far as mankind is personally concerned. And one would assume that by wanting to have children, prospective parents are setting out to receive and then nurture a new soul-personality encouraging their child to freely express all the attributes of its personality. This being done lovingly, were you of a positive mind and will. But as parents aren't, then it's not done truly, nor fully lovingly as required by the incarnating soul, by the little child. And the child is then subjected to its parents negative state of mind and will causing it all sorts of expression problems, all based around the denial of its feelings.

If you were living true, you would only have sex in accordance with your feelings, and that would most likely be to have children. It wouldn't be the 'fun' thing you have to help you avoid your pain of feeling unloved, nor would you need to compulsively use it to gain power.

Also as you know, the Default is all about sex, that being the destruction of the sexual and loving relationship of Eve and Adam, as they failed to express all they felt. And so the result is you are full of sex-related problems, all of which have to eventually come out and be seen for what they are, as you do your Healing.

Now in regard to soul-mates, if you were to meet on a lower level of truth, then of course you'd find yourselves sexually attracted to each other, and so have sex, and in your negative states – why not. However, were you to ascend in truth with the Divine Love doing your Soul-Healing, as you and Marion have, then you'd soon find that you didn't feel the need to have sex, with other things becoming more important in your lives.

Now I say this generally speaking, for there are spirits, and so no doubt will there also be people, who will be soul-mates and still have sex all through their Healing until they attain a Celestial level of love and truth before giving it up, it being a necessary part of their negative state, of their untrue self-expression in their unloving condition of mind and will; however by the higher Mansion world levels, the relative number of such spirits, and in time people still having sex, compared to those no longer needing to have sex, will be few.

In the Celestial spheres, and so to when people have finished their Soul-Healing on Earth, sex will not be on the agenda as a negative pattern need. And to the Celestial spirits it no longer has any importance, Celestials don't have spirit sex. However for people of a Celestial level of truth and a positive mind, they may feel the need to have sex to facilitate the incarnation of a soul, feeling it as wanting to have a child for the child's sake, and NOT for their own sake as parents of the negative do. People of a Celestial level of truth in flesh may still have sex.

Soul-mate love and the relationship of truth, for that is what it is, will not really begin in earnest until both partners have finished their Soul-Healing. Up until then the union will be more of one like a working partnership, with both helping each other to accept, express and seek the truth of their feelings. Trying to uncover the truth of your feelings becomes the sole focus, with the need to have sex or masturbate being an affliction to be healed along with all the others. And the only way to heal it, is as you heal everything, by bringing all you think and feel out in the open with your partner. Getting all those hidden sexual fantasies out for you both to see, to confess all that hidden sexual stuff within you that you don't want anyone to know about – all the stuff you might feel ashamed or guilty of, any perverted stuff,

and to talk about it all. It then becomes first the talking about why you feel you want to have sex, rather than actually having it, but of course if you still have to have it, then you do. As with all of your Healing, there is nothing you shouldn't do, you do it all if you feel you have to, but along the way you keep speaking about all you feel concerning it and longing for the truth of your feelings. That is what is vital. Bring it all up and out in the open for you and your partner to see – it's the only way to rid yourself of all that is wrong within you.

J: Thank you Mary.

Further to what Jesus and I were speaking about yesterday, I was reading that a certain amount of mutations cause one to be gay, or so it was said.

M: It's not a case of: it's a mutation that occurs on the biological level, and that explains it all. All that happens on the biological physical level is the last to manifest taking its lead from the spiritual level, and then the deeper still, the will level, which is all driven by the deepest level, your soul. You will find that a person or spirit who feels they are completely homosexual and couldn't be anything else, will be able to work themselves back to the state they were in that brought about their becoming gay. This being for some people right back to their moment of conception and the impact of their unloving parents upon them. And then when they have uncovered this truth, they will be in a position to stop being gay, to give it up, as it will naturally happen, just as your soul will naturally transform all that's of your untrue state when you've brought to light the whole truth of your rebelliousness; and so their will, spiritual, mind and physical levels, will reflect this, and they will change into being heterosexual. And it may be that they don't become heterosexual and then want to have sex with the opposite sex, it may mean that by the time they reach such deep levels within themselves, they are of a truth that is conducive to, and requires a, non-sexual relationship which they embark on with their soul-mate who is of the opposite sex. Thereby ending up developing a very personal and loving relationship with their partner and one of the opposite sex, but never actually needing to worry about being sexual or sexually attracted to them. And then on the other hand it may be that one gives up one's homosexuality to find one needs to indulge in sexual relationships with the opposite sex.

Being gay to the very core of your being, as many gays feel, just as being heterosexual to the very core of your being, all comes from your relationship with your parents during your every first moments of life. So to heal such things, if they need to be healed, requires very deep work on yourself, that which, as you know James, you will eventually be led into through your Soul-Healing. And being heterosexual, likewise you will need to uncover the truth of why you are. In the end you will uncover the WHOLE truth of yourself, and even though we focus on the negative and wrong aspects with you, still along the way as you heal them, you'll also uncover the truth of all that is right within you, just as you would need to do where you incarnated into a positive state.

And of course James, it goes without saying, that none of this has anything to do with reincarnation, as there is no such thing. Being gay is not a karmic thing, it's simply, as with everything else, a negative condition that one has 'become' as a result of one's bad parenting. And 'bad' meaning, unloving in the dynamic that is the expression of the negative in your parents, who in their turn have 'become' their negative state from their parents, and so back through the generations. So you're looking at healing long hereditary lines of being untrue and unloving, all manifest in your life. And as you are the current manifestation of those lines, and it's far more than just physically genetic, it's the whole corruption on the personality level that is passed on one generation to the next, then you can uncover the whole truth of yourself by looking to your feelings. Doing your Healing you understand, is about wanting to uncover the whole truth of your rebellious and negative state. So doing your Healing with the intention of only

healing one problem within yourself won't help you much. It's about your WHOLE STATE OF BEING, with being gay or straight only being part of that state. So as you do your Healing, you'll work through all the aspects of the Rebellion and Default that are within you, that you're expressing.

And so as you will hear if you want to write with gay spirits, there are many various points along one's growth and during one's forming in which the tendency to be gay as an adult might arise, and later be acted upon as an adult. And so as one works one's way back into one's early years doing one's Healing, so one will lose those tendencies according to the levels of truth attained.

And I will also add here, as you have of late been thinking about such things James, this all applies to any affliction of mind, body or spirit. A deformed child, a deaf or blind child, a sick child, anything that is obviously very wrong outside what you consider 'normal', all results from the same unloving interaction on it by its parents, this beginning right at conception and manifesting through the forming and developmental process. NOTHING occurs at random and because of simply natural circumstances of the environment when it comes to soul-personalities. Certainly it does in the natural world of nature, as your scientists are becoming more aware of. But ALL that happens to people does so entirely as a product of that person's parents, of the actions and intentions of the parents upon their child, with the environment being part of that, helping the expression of it. So the genetic and biological problems will be present causing damage to the physical expression, all in keeping with the deeper spiritual, will and soul levels of experience required. You can have two people subjected to the same negative environment for example, and one shows they are deeply affected by it whereas the other is unaffected, it all being an expression of the deeper underlying needs of the person involved. And all HIGHLY SPECIFIC to each person's soul-needs. And this will be very hard for humanity to accept, it's so much easier to blame nature, a genetic quirk – failure, or just plain bad luck, than it will be for parents to look at their crippled or gay child and know they were the reason for it being that way. But as such parents do their Soul-Healing, they will uncover the truth of what they did to their child to cause it to be that way, which will all be because of what was done to them as a child by their parents. Humanity has to one day grow up in truth taking responsibility for the truth that parents have a big influence on their children, and with children being able to look truly at their parents influence on them.

We personalities who are all concerned with truth, are all soul-driven, it's all about soul and the interaction of personality, nothing else. Once man evolves to stand on his own two feet being separate from the natural world about him, he has come of age whereby a soul can then begin to express its personalities in flesh as a man and a woman. Then the ascending mortal soul has begun incarnation on Earth, then all that mankind is has begun. And so it's all then about the relationship of parents with their children and children with their parents, nothing else. With all being accounted for in these relationships. All else that is said about such things is only said to avoid facing this truth; and were humanity to stand up being brave enough to accept this truth, then you'd soon see a very different face of humanity being presented to the universe.

J: Thank you again Mary.

M: Speak to later James.

(5/4/10)

James: Mary and Jesus, Marion and I had a big morning, lots of insights with Marion taking us further

into our Healing as usual. I only wish that she didn't need to have so many headaches. Whenever she moves into a deeper part of herself or has some sort of breakthrough, she has to suffer an intense headache. It's all so horrible. She can't feel good about any of it, she can't have her insights and feel good, she has to feel very bad. Which I suppose is all in keeping with the negative – it is how she's told me her life with her parents was. It's such a pity that for us to grow in truth we all have to feel so bad doing it. God I wish it were all over and we could feel good about it, enjoying the unfolding of all we are to see.

Mary.

James, it hurt you to subject yourself to the unloving influences that brought about your negative state, that being what your parents did to you, and how they made you feel; so now, as in Marion's case, to bring herself out of it, which is to wake up to and see it all for what it was, it also has to hurt, as she turns against it advancing in the opposite direction. Her headaches are the pain she needs to feel, so as to see – to FEEL – the pain she suffered when she was young caused by her parents unloving mistreatment of her. Had they made her feel loved and good, then her advancement of truth would give rise to further good feelings and feelings of being completely loved. So yes, your Healing is not a pleasant experience for you, all so you can wake up to all the pain you have suppressed since you were young; all so it would 'go away' and you didn't have to face the truth that your parents didn't love you – something no child wants to do and can't do when it's very small. Only once your mind is fully formed around six years old are you capable of such understanding, yet still no child even at that age is going to accept its parents hate it unless it is forced to. Naturally, as you have all done, it will do all it can to bury such bad feelings.

J: Mary I don't feel up to speaking about all Marion helped me to see this morning, I don't feel it's the right time yet, so I will instead leave that for possibly later in the day, and go on with other things that have also come up that I want to talk about with you and Jesus.

M: As you wish James, do whatever you feel you want to do, we of course don't mind. We are here with you to discuss anything you like.

J: Okay. And so as I don't want to get too far ahead of myself, something Jesus said in regards to the message from the person speaking to Judas has stuck in my mind needing further attention. And I must say I love how this happens. I'll discuss something with you or Jesus, and then my head is full and I feel I've had enough and I'm more than satisfied with all that you've said and all I have realised. Then sometime later after I've thought about it all, once it's all settled in me, something often stands out as if illuminated by a little flashing light saying: MORE, more, focus on this, discuss more, more. And so it is concerning the person in Ecuador receiving such messages from supposedly Judas.

Jesus.

Yes James, and before we go on, I will tell you that it is Judas of the Bible and one of my apostles with whom this person is speaking, and Judas is a fully redeemed spirit, having done his Soul-Healing.

So, what it is that was marked by your mind for 'further attention', the mark which *I* put into your mind as you were thinking about such things, is that I wanted to add to what we were saying by telling you that: the onus is completely on the receiving mortal and not the spirit as to what is said. The spirit is severely limited to the capacity of the mortal, if the spirit is of a higher level of truth.

James: Yes, that's right, now I remember, because I had got it wrong. When I first sought speaking with

spirits to help me understand what it was all about, I wrongly (as I can now see) believed that the spirits being more advanced than me would tell me all I wanted to know, and all I had to do was somehow be able to speak to them. Which when I tried, especially using inspirational writing such as this, I found to be relatively easy. But gradually with yours and Mary's help I have come to see what you said, that I am not simply an open channel through which you can say whatever you like, even should I wish to believe that I am. I have come to see that all you can say is limited by all I am, and as I grow and change, so too can you tell me more.

Jesus: That's right; and so it's up to you the mortal to decide to take full responsibility for this. It's not a matter of 'opening yourself up' and your part of the relationship is done. It is, provided you want to grow in truth, for you to do just that, grow in truth all so we can evolve our relationship with you, so we can reveal more to you. So in the case of some of what was said by Judas that is obviously not right, then it's not the spirit's fault that it has got it wrong, provided that spirit is of a higher truth and so knows what its talking about, it is simply an indication and so expression of the limitations of the receiving mortal – his or her level of truth, understanding, and the bias of beliefs contained within his negative non-accepting and rejecting mind. So you can see that because the mortal receiving the messages is not open to nor wanting to move into other areas of truth, there is a huge restriction placed on what the spirit can actually reveal, as seen by how it was for all of us spirits in the Padgett Messages. And you know for yourself, that if you want to believe certain things, then it's very easy for your mind to come in and edit that which the spirit is wanting to say, so the spirit is forced to comply with your wishes, even to the extent of giving you misinformation and telling lies. But really it's not the spirit that has done this, but the receiving mortal.

James: Is this frustrating for you when this happens – when we do it?

Jesus: No, not for me, for I have had a lot of experience with it. However for spirits just setting out trying to speak with mortals, it can be very frustrating, even infuriating, especially when the spirit is trying to get the mortal to see things its way, yet the mortal grasps a little of the information and uses it to build a case in support of his or her own beliefs which are incorrect. So the very thing the spirit is wanting to achieve, that being to shed more light on such incorrect beliefs, fails, and it only succeeds in adding strength to the very thing it was wanting to break apart and de-power.

James: So what do you do when we do this to you?

Jesus: There is nothing we can do. We see the person affirming their wrong beliefs, feeling all very pleased with themselves now they have gained more 'information from spirit to substantiate their beliefs', and going off wanting to tell the whole world, that Jesus said this or that, which I didn't say, it all being done by the mortal's own mind.

James: Swedenborg comes to mind.

Jesus: Yes, such a case in point, as he will tell you. And it happens all the time, particularly with the Natural love mind spirits in their untrue communications with mortals of like mind. Such mortals are always taking a little bit from the spirit and often misinterpreting it, then adding it to their arsenal of untruth with which to take out into the world trying to make a name for themselves. We Divine Love spirits are much more discerning. And there is a well-ordered plan to which all Celestials spirits who

speaking with mortals adhere to. It's not a random mess – everyone for themselves, as it is with the mind spirits.

James: So what happens to such errors I might make?

Jesus: Eventually, provided you keep going in truth, you will see them for yourself. Which you have done, and so make the necessary adjustments. And as far as all our communication with mortals goes, it is hoped that in time people will gather all such information together and keep that which is true, based on their own experiences, discarding that which is untrue. There will be in time a lot of mortals that enjoy and gain a lot of benefit from a relationship with one or more Celestial spirits. However such relationships will be based on, and so limited by, the mortals level of truth. So it will not be for someone to say: that spirit is not who it says it is, or who the mortals says he or she is speaking with, because I can see that it is untrue what is being said; but for that which is untrue to be used to determine the level of truth the mortal is on. And as that mortal keeps growing in truth, then the relationship with the spirit will become truer and so all errors can be removed. And as you have observed, the same spirit can appear very different to different mortals. So for example, I might choose to speak to a mortal who is just setting out on his or her quest for truth, and so what I would say to him and how I would sound would not be how I sound and what I say to you James. And yet it would be wrong to judge the spirit saying it's not Jesus, it's an impostor, and the mortal is only deluding him or herself believing it to be Jesus. Time would need to be given to this mortal to see how they evolved in truth. And as you would expect, you being of a higher level of truth, you would easily detect where in truth such a mortal is by what is said in the messages from the spirits, irrespective of the mortals level of truth, which you have correctly done over time.

James: The whole area of mortal-spirit communication does fascinate me. It's been such an enjoyment to me, even though at times I have worried, doubted and wrestled with it all.

Jesus: As has it been an enjoyment for us also James. And all your wrestling has been vital in helping you to break down your minds resistance, to show up erroneous beliefs, and of course to liberate repressed feelings from your early childhood.

The whole point is, as you know James, that it's about everyone doing what they want to do, that is what the Mother and Father allow you to do – want you to do. And so if there are millions of people saying they are speaking to Jesus, or Judas, or anyone else, then they are entitled to say such things. However the proof will be in the pudding. And for those people who are sincerely interested in growing in truth, they will *feel* who they want to listen to, who they think are true channels, and so on, the same that you do for everything in life. You go to the spiritual system that 'resonates' with you, it makes you feel good. And you get from it what you need. And if what you get keeps making you feel good, naturally you stay with it – why would you leave it; yet if it makes you feel bad, you move on. Only, if you are seeking the truth, then you might also want to embrace such bad feelings longing for the truth of them, and you may even want to stay longer than you might have done with that wrong system because it *is* making you feel bad, and you are more interested in why you feel bad (more interested in yourself) than in what the system has to say. And this you can apply to every bad feeling experience you have, as you and Marion are more inclined to do. You have stopped trying to do things only so you can make yourselves feel good at the expense of your bad feelings, you now do things allowing yourselves to feel good or bad. And if bad, then you accept, express and long for the truth of such feelings. And then you keep going with the thing you are doing until such time that too many bad feelings make you give it up

naturally, as you've done all you can with it so far as using it to help bring up repressed childhood feelings within you. And when it is time to move on, you feel to do so, and you no longer want to do or be involved with that thing.

James: Yes, we've experienced that often now. It's changed the whole way I look at doing things. They whole way I look at life.

Jesus, do you mind if I change the subject?

Jesus: No James, lead on.

James: Will there be churches of Divine Love based solely on the Padgett Messages?

Jesus: No. Churches based on the Divine Love will come and go, but you won't see anything lasting like the Christian churches. The Padgett Messages contain enough truth so as to prevent this. Were they not of as much truth, then what was there could in potential be used to make a false church.

There are too many Celestial spirits involved in the Padgett Messages for them to be 'screwed around with' too heavily, as you might say. And those people who come across them and long for the Divine Love, feel it come into them and then this makes them respect the messages too much. For someone to tamper with them, to 'bend' them into a doctrine for a church, they would have to face me, my Spirit of Truth, which were they to partake of the Divine Love, would be too real for them. At best, or worst, depending on how you want to look at it, some people might set up small churches based around the messages, and there'd be nothing wrong with this. The Padgett Messages are not food enough for the negative mind, so they will never be taken and popularised. People can't take them and use them for their own self-glory. Some people are trying to do so, but they will fail. In the end they will be left with only those people who also want such self-glory, causing the very system to default as they compete with each for the limited power available. And those people who sincerely want the truth will move on seeking it elsewhere.

James: And about people claiming to be you, saying you have reincarnated, and using the Padgett Messages...

Jesus: They can say what they like. They can do what they like. And they can pretend they are Mary and I and try to use the Padgett Messages to further their negative mind states, just as they can use the Divine Love, and so the Mother and Father. But in the end, at best they will only be side issues. And those people sincerely seeking and wanting truth will be able to use such false teachers to further the truth within themselves by allowing themselves to express all they feel about such untruth. So in that respect they serve a purpose, just as they have done for you James. All to help you become more true to yourself as you react to and express all the bad feelings you feel from such power-seekers.

James: Thank you Jesus, I'm going to have a break now.

Later.

James: Mary, I feel ready to talk about what Marion and I were seeing this morning. Marion was speaking about how she hated the Father because He has given her such a shit life and still makes her feel so bad. She woke up, as I said, with yet another bad headache. And it's what I realised as she was speaking about

her bad feelings, that I want to speak with you about, as well as what Marion was saying.

The whole thing about God being loving when we feel so bad – so unloved, is what it's all about. The fact that we are told and made to feel that we should be grateful for our lives, good or bad. And when bad, that we should be ever so grateful for every small crumb of good feeling we have, that it is us who should be grateful to the very person who's causing us so much misery, who is so cruelly torturing us, and who obviously hates us. We are told God loves us, but where is this love, and where are the feelings within us that say it to be true - Marion and I don't feel loved by God or by anyone. And yet on the other hand, we are offered God's Divine Love; and this, when you feel it coming into your soul, does make you feel good, so you feel grateful for each bit you receive, and yet you never receive it in a huge enough dollop to make you feel really good, and so good, that it's not even a matter of feeling grateful or not, it's just what life is – ALL GOOD, and we feel great all the time.

For me the realisation was that if we didn't have anyone telling us God was loving, then from our own experiences we'd have to conclude that God was not loving at all. That God despised us and was using us like slaves to carry out all his perverted wishes and fantasies. And this is the only thing we can conclude being in an unloving state, for there simply is no love to show us otherwise. And even though we can look at nature and see the work of a loving God in all its perfection, still we'd conclude that's for nature and not for us, we're something different, with nature and its perfection being apart of the perversion we have to put up with, as if God is having a great laugh at us in our misery saying look how perfect nature is, but you're all pieces of shit.

We are given a shit life, and I'm only speaking about Marion and myself. And we're made to feel in no way is it, any of it, for us, that it's all for our parents, and they take it all not caring a shit about us. And in my case, they poured all this crap on me about loving me and doing all they can for me. For Marion they didn't bother with the love stuff, just made her feel hated by them. And either way, they demand we be grateful to them for all they have given us, which is all the misery, pain and suffering. And we are to love them, worshipping and praising them as being perfect, the very great ones we can aspire to be like. And we are NEVER to blame them, no, only we the child is ALWAYS at fault. And we even have to feel sorry for our poor demented parents who we're making feel so bad because of how bad we are.

Having written this it sounds like nothing new, but what I did see was how much Marion is leading us along in our life of truth discovery. And it's marvellous to observe her, even though it is so hard for her and she doesn't feel good about it all, other than just bringing out more of her repressed feelings.

M: As I told you the other day James, she received much more religion than you did, and so picked up the notion that God would look after her and be kind and caring and loving, and yet her life hasn't fulfilled such promises, so she is rightly very angry about this. However it was all a fantasy how it was presented to her through the Christian religion, and it's her relationship with this fantasy Father that she is now working through, which of course also involves her relationship with her own father. And as you didn't get such untrue religion forced down your throat, so you haven't the expectations from the Father, you are more accepting of life being how it is, being able to keep most of your attention focused mostly on your parents.

And as you know, it matters not that you or Marion have conflicting feelings about God, in one moment hating Them, in the other, loving Them. Nor does it matter that you can feel the Father or Mother is evil, cruel and the most nasty people, and you hate Them with all your soul, even whilst you are longing to Them for Their Divine Love because it makes you feel good. You can have it all, because you feel it all, and as you are only intent on accepting and expressing your feelings in each and every moment, then you can move and work with your contradictory feelings, using them to help you bring to light the truth they will help you to see. And in the end it will all sort itself out, even if at times you feel like you're

in a mixing machine going around and around getting all sorts of things thrown at you, as all the different facets of your personality seek to express themselves through your feelings.

If you feel you hate God, then you feel you hate God – THEN YOU DO HATE GOD! It's as simple as that. Yet IT'S ABSOLUTELY VITAL YOU ALLOW YOURSELF TO HAVE SUCH FEELINGS AND DON'T OVERRIDE THEM OR PUSH THEM ASIDE BECAUSE YOU BELIEVE GOD IS LOVING AND SO YOU SHOULD LOVE AND FEEL LOVED BY HIM. You are to ONLY feel what you feel, and leave your mind and what you may or may not believe, out of it. Put your mind on the fence and concentrate on expressing all you feel. That is the way to unravel it all. And Marion is the perfect example of this.

James: Yes, I know. This morning I was asking her about aspects of herself, trying to understand more about how she did feel about things, and it became clear that she ONLY feels things, she doesn't include her mind in any of her expression, it doesn't prejudice her at all. And the further she goes, the less time she gives to her mind, becoming as it were, just feelings. She is one whole dynamic feeling, whereas I include and involve my mind a lot.

M: And that is how it's meant to be. And you are slowly getting better at allowing your mind to rest on the sidelines whilst you concentrate on what you're feeling. And then when you feel more stable, you can engage it and see what you think about it all. You both have different work to do, approaching the same result from different directions.

J: Marion doesn't see it as work, she sees it as an absolute necessity, as her life depends on it. It's all a matter of life or death for her, every feeling, and every feeling to express as truly as she can. So she will love the Father one moment then hate Him the next, then back to love, and none of it phases her, she flowing with it; for as she says, it's all herself, all what she is, all what she feels, and she wants it all to come out, she wants to express all of herself, so all she feels, because her feelings are herself and not her mind.

M: All because she had a much harder time of it than you did in this regard. You are equally as 'fucked' as each other (I'll use your word there), only how it all came about for her was far more harrowing than it was for you. And she was forced to live on the edge of death, fully against her will, for long sustained periods of time, whereas you only had intense and severe moments of it. So you don't feel so bad about yourself or life generally, only feeling very bad when you are forced down into your 'hole' as you say, whereas Marion is mostly in her hole all the time, never having much of a respite from it.

J: So when you say we're equally as fucked, you mean on a circuit level?

M: Yes, on the level of truth-denial. However within those circuits you both explored different ones to different degrees. Yours mostly on the psychic, emotional, mental and spiritual levels; Marion on the physical, psychic, emotional and spiritual. It was for Marion to embrace the full denial of the Feminine Aspects Of Truth, as well as most of the masculine, you only had to do so much with the masculine and a lot with the feminine. It was important for you to stay relatively more functional in some areas of life, so you could do what you do – look after her material needs, thereby allowing her to stay focused fully on her feelings. So you use your mind to keep certain levels of your life together functioning in the worldly sense, all so she can keep hers solely on her feelings. It's vital that she only attends to all she feels, with the world and its usual demands being kept at a minimum, which you allow her to do by taking care of all

those things you need to use your mind to do.

J: It is amazing Mary how often we realise that we are the same in so many aspects of it all, yet as you said, coming at it from the opposite direction.

M: Yes it is, and wonderful to watch the two *halves* of the one soul working with each other in the Healing process in the physical.

J: I thought I had a lot more of it to speak about with you, but I seem to have done what I feel like doing. It's hard to write about it when the heat of the moment has passed. But there is still one other thing I want to speak to either you or Jesus about (or both of you), before we move on with more Padgett Messages.

M: Certainly James, I have nothing further I want to say about what you went through this morning. I think you are quite capable of working it out for yourself.

J: Mary I want to speak about the supposed Avonal Pair that you and Jesus have mentioned and alluded to periodically through my writing. I've never really asked you about them. So now I'd like to. I won't ask: who are they and where are they, as I know what you'll say, however I was wondering this about them going on how few people have come to and become interested in the Padgett Messages, hardly enough to keep a forum alive, and how even fewer people have come to my website – hardly enough to keep Google Analytics ticking over or shutting down from boredom and lack of use: so how will it be that such an Avonal pair will succeed in raising the interest in a truth-denying humanity?

M: Ah James, and the answer to that is for you to wait and see. I will not reveal all the secrets of the Mother and Father. When the time is right, the people will know that there is another high Daughter and Son amongst their midst, and those people who are truth-seeking will come forward wanting to know more. It was the same during Jesus' and my life on Earth. On the surface it all seemed like a lost cause, however when it was time, and when the Spirits of Truth were activated by our soul, then out of the woodwork came those wanting to KNOW. And they have kept coming. So you don't have to worry about such things. All you have to do is keep on working on yourself as you are doing. And when the time is right, then all will be revealed to all people who are wanting to sincerely know.

And when it is time for this Avonal pair to assume the mantle of truth, for their Spirits of Truth to become active in the hearts and affairs of women and men, then it will usher in the new age, the first real Age of Truth. That which Jesus and I couldn't do. All that is happening now is in preparation for what will come. The groundwork has to be done so to speak. And there is plenty of time, you are not going to miss out, for now is the time for the real turning point of humanity to come. Now fast approaching is the time when the light of truth is to start shining on Earth in earnest. Not just as a faint glow from spirit as it has during these two thousand years; but in earnest, as a light for those who want to see, will see, and those who want to hear, will hear. And as we have told you before, all is moving along perfectly according to plan, and how could it do otherwise!

J: Do you want to go Mary?

M: No James, I was merely ending with a little flourish in your mind. If you have more you'd like to talk about, go ahead, I have all the time in the universe!

J: Well there was one thing, and I can't remember which Padgett Message it comes from, but it is about Helen saying suicide is the worst (or one of the worst) things someone can do, when all I feel is I don't blame anyone at all for doing it, as to do it they must feel so unloved, so very bad. And to think they end up lost, being punished more than others for doing it, doesn't sound right. I have asked you or Jesus before, and I can't quite remember what you said about it, so would you mind going over it again, please.

M: Of course to take your own life you would feel very bad. To reach the point of feeling so unloved, with so many bad feelings you can't block out anymore, is a very bad position to be in. Most people can manage at least to suppress and hide most of their repressed childhood feelings stopping them coming up into their adult life.

What Helen is referring to is that fact that to take your own life you are acting against your own will to the most severest degree, and because of this, to deny yourself life, to override your will that is saying you are to still live in the physical realm, brings about a harsh level of compensation. However, like all that you are denying, were you to want to know the truth of why you did take your own life, which would come about were you wanting to grow and investigate your feelings; and so were you to listen to and even take the advice of attending Celestial spirits and start longing for the Divine Love and the truth of all your feelings, then as it has been told to you in the Padgett Messages, the higher Law of Forgiveness would come into play decreasing your penalty for taking your own life. You would still experience a lot of pain, however it would only be the pain of what caused you to kill yourself, the pain of all you suffered during your early years.

But just because you have killed yourself James, doesn't necessarily mean you're going straight into the hell-planes when you wake up in spirit. There's far more to it than that. It might be appropriate for the needs of some people to spend time undergoing such harsh compensation, however their suicide would be only part of that, it being the rest of their unloving intentions being more the focus on their being in Hell. Many people who kill themselves simply wake up in spirit and carry on in their new spirit lives like all other spirits. And then other people, because of their extreme psychic dysfunction, the extreme stress on these inner emotional and mental levels and the trauma they've suffered, and indeed also inflicted on themselves, requires a time of being in a sort of semi comatose spirit state, being attended to their angels who make the necessary inner adjustments allowing them to deal with ('process') their trauma, slowly bringing them back to a relative more normal state of life so they rejoin regular Mansion World life. So such people are what you might say 'out of commission' for a season, which can vary in time from days to years.

J: So Mary, if one were to embrace one's Healing relatively soon after arriving in spirit, one wouldn't have to go through any long drawn out compensation, like those spirits who delay in doing it. And I mean for everyone, not just someone who takes their own life.

M: That's right James. There are many spirits who still choose to deny truth, and so suffer the influences of the Law of Compensation believing they are paying for their sins, and when it's done its work on them are thus perfect, healed and free. This applying to all mind spirits whether they committed suicide or not. However all they have succeeded in doing is what Jesus and the Celestials in the Padgett Messages refer to as 'perfect their Natural love', which means, as you worked out some time ago, they have succeeded in perfecting living still in their negative states, only having changed and made the necessary adjustments so as to not be continuously inflicting their unloving self on others. So they are perfect in that they are not stepping over the line, sinning or doing evil, by hurting others, or even to a certain degree, hurting

themselves. However unbeknownst to them, they are still full of their repressed childhood pain, which effectively they have succeeded in denying and blocking out to yet another deeper level. So they are truly perfect in their self and feeling denial, perfect in their rebellious mind state, and are still to do their Feeling- or Soul-Healing as you are revealing. They are still to fully forgive themselves though their own self-love as one does doing one's Healing. They live in the misguided and deluded belief they are fully healed and all-loving, yet it's all in and with their own minds. And as you came to understand for yourself, they are simply living one extreme of the negative mind condition available to be lived.

J: And so once again in the Padgett Messages, it's misleading all the stuff about perfecting one's Natural love.

M: Yes. It's a nice way of summing up the truth that you either go with God and the Divine Love, or you don't. And if you do, then you become divine; and if you don't, then you can attain Natural love perfection. And so there it ends. People who don't want to just remain of perfect Natural love, long for the Divine Love, and they have nothing further to worry about. That's the general idea, that being what Jesus and the Celestials wanted to give. But as you are doing, because of your feelings, you are saying, but this doesn't feel right to me, so what's going on.

So what is going on is once again, all is not as it would seem, and those who are said to be of perfect Natural love are perfect within their negative rebellious mind states, that part being left out of the Padgett Messages. And as you have deduced, conceivably in time, there may be people and spirits who do their Feeling-Healing, heal their childhood repression without the inclusion of the Mother and Father and so the Divine Love, becoming when healed and free of their negative condition, truly of perfect Natural love. And as we've told you, we've made provision within the three Natural love mind Mansion Worlds for a further division to accommodate such spirits. Each of the mind Worlds will be divided for those doing their Feeling-Healing and those not doing it, those spirits still wanting to 'perfect' their mind state of wrongness. So those who have perfected themselves by healing their negative state; and those who have perfected living in their negative state.

J: Yes I see, so nothing was said about it in this light in the Padgett Messages, because nothing was said openly about the negative state.

M: That's right, because Jesus and I weren't of it, so we couldn't talk openly about it. And have only been able to do so now because of you and Marion and the fact that you are doing your Healing. Were you not doing your Healing, then we wouldn't have been able to speak about it with you. So conceivably you'd still be writing with Jesus and various Celestials expanding upon the Padgett Messages, and I'd still be waiting in the wings for the day when someone wanted to know the whole truth.

J: I started off writing with spirits that way.

M: Yes, because that was all you had to go on. You were at that early stage unaware that there was more. But it didn't take you long to feel things weren't adding up, in your own life and in what you read and felt about the Padgett Messages. And then when you met Marion and she introduced you to the understanding about your repressed childhood and wanting to live true to your feelings, you opened yourself up to us – and particularly to me. Which I was waiting for.

J: Why are both James Padgett and myself named James?

M: Ah well James, could it be to show you that the Mother and Father have a sense of humour? Or, is it that people called James can possibly be people we spirits of Divine Love want to speak with? Or, what is that you think it means James?

J: I have no idea, other than to possibly cause more confusion to the new-comer. And as far as the Mother and Father having a sense of humour, is that what we are to believe or see in Their creation of the negative: that it's all one big horrendous bad joke?

M: And perhaps you are right in that, so people will have to strive just that little bit more to overcome such confusion if they are earnest and serious about wanting the truth. Possibly as you say, it's just another obstacle; or, is this only what you are feeling because it causes confusion within you James, still something outstanding from your early childhood that is yet to come up? And as far as your negative state being one big terrible joke, I'll reserve comment on that for now. More bad feelings for you to work through James.

J: I'm sure you're right about that Mary. And now that I've spoken up about it, something further might come. I'll see what I feel about it.

Thank you again Mary. That is all I wanted to ask you and Jesus about today.

M: And no doubt more will come to you later this evening and by morning, so we'll speak to you then. Bye James.

(6/5/10)

James: Mary, further to what I was saying about our hatred of God, Marion this morning said she was able to see what it was all about: her self-hated and self-blame. Marion blames herself for being bad, because that's what her parents did, and it's all turned in on her crippling her and not allowing her to have good feelings or thoughts about herself. But through her Healing this has all incredibly been changing. And each time she vents all her fury, now at the Father for hurting her, for making her suffer, for making her feel guilty for it all, and for making her feel thankful for the smallest crumb of good feeling, she is bringing herself out and back up from feeling so bad. She is standing up within herself to her parents telling them to fuck off and she's no longer going to be treated as they are treating her. And as she does this, she's saying to herself that she's not going to treat herself this way either anymore. And today she feels so much better within herself.

And slowly as she releases more of her repressed anger, she is ceasing to blame anyone, her parents, and even the Father, for subjecting her to such cruelty. And as far as the Father is concerned, she simply doesn't know why He's doing it all, but she doesn't hate Him, so she keeps longing for the Divine Love and waiting to see, for one day she knows she will understand.

She's a wonderful example of going with and into her bad feelings, allowing them to exist rather than trying to use her mind to 'think positively' and overcome her self-hated or lack of confidence and bad self-esteem. And slowly she is changing, her self-esteem and self-acceptance is growing as she recovers from her unloving treatment by her parents. She is slowly coming to love herself, not even needing me anymore to play my role in giving her what she wanted – what she believe she wanted.

We are both feeling so much better within ourselves. If only somehow we could move into the bush, be isolated from people altogether, needing to only come into town to do our shopping. Instead everywhere we seem to go, building starts. We seem to be followed by diggers and builders and people wanting to chop down trees and build new houses.

Mary: All to help keep the pressure on you James.

J: Yeah I know.

(10/5/10)

James: Hello Mary and Jesus,

Yet again I'm feeling very despondent today, and realising more that everything I have done in my life I have done so as to try to make myself feel better. That I have always felt bad, only mostly have been unconscious of such feelings. I have never felt good, and then done things with those good feelings. And to become increasingly aware of this makes me feel even worse – or perhaps that's why I am feeling despondent.

It's too hard to consider that it might actually be true, that which I'm feeling: that I have never truly felt good feelings – never. My parents never made me feel good and prevented me from experiencing life without feeling good; even though at times I did believe I felt good, but those so-called good feelings have faded over the years doing my Healing. Everything I have done was heavily tarnished by my bad feelings. And yet it all makes sense as I can also see with growing awareness how they never felt good either, only doing all they did in the hope of making themselves feel better. We all believed we felt good at times, but it was not true.

When I think back over all the things I have done that I would say I loved doing, big and small things, now all I can feel is how I did them in a desperate attempt to try to make myself feel good; and that although superficially I felt they did make me feel good, I was only lying and deluding myself, they being only a poor cover-up. And most of the things didn't actually make myself feel good, and had I been able to truly feel what was going on within me, I'd have felt they made me feel worse. I've been depressed all my life and without even knowing I was. That being what a good job at deluding myself I did on myself.

So it's not good; I'm not good, living a whole life never feeling truly good.

Mary.

Yes James, you are right, it is not good. And you are right in what you are feeling, you have never genuinely felt good. You don't as yet know what it feels like to feel good, good for just its own sake, and not good, as you say, in an attempt to stop yourself feeling bad. To consider that you have lived all these years feeling bad, and at times, very bad, is not good at all. And we feel for you.

J: I am now longing for the experience of feeling good – just plain feeling good. Although I guess whilst any part of me is still negative, that pure good feeling will elude me. Guess I'll have to wait until my Healing has finished.

Mostly when I do have some good feelings, they last for only a short time before they stir up more bad feelings. And so often I even feel (then see it's a belief) it's bad and wrong to feel good – that when I believed I felt good. I never remember feeling happy during my early life, and only being silly when I felt

good. We would rush around yelling and carrying on when we felt good, only to be inevitably told off by my mum or dad – if he wasn't yelling and carrying on with us. So I fear feeling good, fear getting into trouble.

A couple I met at the Fishing Park invited me over to look at the Murray Cod they had in their dam. They had two young boys, one just past toddling stage and one a couple of years older. And I loved how they treated them. Their youngest boy was beaming with joy and the enthusiasm of life. And they didn't try to stop them when they fought, telling the eldest boy to share with his brother. The oldest boy was stirring a bowl of water with a stick and the younger one wanted to have a go. The older boy said no, the younger one got angry, and the older boy let him have a go, then took the stick back from him, with the mother not interfering – too much. And I remembered similar situations in my early life, had it been me, mum would have made me go and find a new stick, and to give Nicholas the one I had. I would have had to stop doing what I was doing, stop doing my thing, making it into something else, something I didn't want to do. Everything I wanted to do was stopped or changed – I was made to change, all so Nicholas and Suzi got what they wanted, all in the name of 'sharing' and not being 'selfish and mean'. So it's all helped me to see more how uncaring and unloving mum and dad were.

I don't know why I'm writing this to you, other than I feel like doing it, it hasn't got anything to do with the Padgett Messages, and I don't know what you can say about it-

M: It speaks for itself James. And you need to express your bad feelings wherever you can, if it's appropriate; and Jesus and I don't mind at all if you want to speak to us all day long about how bad you feel.

J: I've been speaking to Marion about my bad feelings, all I've said to you I've said to her, I just felt like writing some of it down with you.

M: Do you hope we will help you in some way, help you to feel good, or possibly tell you something that will make you feel good now, or something you can look forward to in the future? Say something to take your bad feelings away?

J: No, I don't think so, but I will give it more thought. I don't expect you or Jesus to help me more than you are. And I understand, am even grateful to you for doing it, that you help stir up my bad feelings, that you're not about helping me deny them. And I think I've mostly given up using my writing as an escape from feeling bad. I've had enough experiences of late to show me that speaking about my bad feelings is the best way for them to leave me. And I can no longer write when I feel too bad, I'm no longer 'in the right condition to write', trying to use it to take me out of my bad feelings.

Still, now you've said that... I can sense something in me about even looking to mum and dad to stop me feeling bad, which is ironic when they are usually the ones making me feel bad. I can see there's more in there for me to look into. Thank you Mary.

M: Do you hope the Mother and Father will do something to help you, to stop you feeling bad and to make you feel good?

J: Yes. Not as much as I used to, but yes, there is still some of that there. What I do want is to be all-accepting of my life, meaning I want to be able to feel good in all the experiences I have, even 'bad' ones, because I'm not at odds with my soul, or with the Mother and Father thinking and believing and wanting my life to be something else, which I have done all along. So I would like the Mother and Father to do

something to make me feel better. But mostly I long to Them to bring up all my repressed bad feelings, all so I can get to the bottom of them, fully accepting my whole unloved state. I've stopping hoping the Mother and Father would just take it all away. I want to go through it, I want to see how it all evolves, how I've come be as fucked as I am, but when I'm feeling bad, down, like today, I want it to happen faster. It's the slow tediousness of it that currently annoys me. I don't want to feel bad, and when I feel trapped in my bad feelings with nothing seeming to give, no matter how much I speak about them, then I want Them to end it. Things are changing, Marion and I are changing daily, but still our big issues don't seem to go, and so I do wish the Mother and Father would just fix us both up and give us a life we like, one that makes us feel really good and full of love.

Thank you Mary for listening, but I'm going now. I'm no longer in the condition to keep going, I'll speak to you when I am.

(11/5/10)

May 6th, 1915. No comment.

May 12th, 1915. No comment.

May 13th, 1915. No comment.

May 18th, 1915. No comment.

May 24th, 1915 No comment.

James: Jesus, it seems like it will never happen, that it can't happen, that mankind will never become true, seeking with their feelings and a sincere longing, rather than believing they are doing so with their minds.

Jesus: You have nothing to worry about James on that score, for things are going to change. As they have been, humanity has not been ready to spiritually progress on Earth, people have had to keep denying the truth so as to gain the maximum possible experience from their negative states. That being what the Mother and Father want you to experience. However, as I said, things are in the process of changing, and soon there will come into many souls a true desire to live truth, and know the truth of not only themselves, but Mary and I, the Mother and Father, and all things. As we did with James Padgett, and what you are doing, together with various other channels dotted around the world, it's all preparation for this change.

James: Will it be a sudden change?

Jesus: No, like all change, it is evolving in its own time. However looking back at this time in the years to come, it will seem like it came about quickly.

May 25th, 1915.

Jesus.

When men come to the knowledge that they are children of the Father and under His care

and protection, they will see that they must lead such lives as will fit them to become in union with the Father and be able to partake of His Love which makes them, as it were, a part of Himself. Meaning they will have to do their Soul-Healing to achieve. For, as you know James, you can't achieve this with your mind, such as those people seeking to live only a better and more true moral life. One needs to embrace ALL one's feelings so as to truly spiritually progress, and this truth is the most important you are endeavouring to get across.

So, in order for men to receive this higher Love, they must do the will of the Father while on earth, or they will have a more difficult work, after they become spirits, in receiving the wonderful inflowing of this Divine Love. And to do the will of the Father (and Mother) means to simply live true to your feelings, for unless you do, you can't do Their will, as you are still persisting in denying aspects of yourself and so your own will cannot express you fully in Creation. And so you are not in the full or right will condition to use your will to live the Will of God. And you use it simply by (and there is no other way) living true to your feelings. You can't achieve it by using your mind. You can use your mind to believe you are living true to your feelings and so living the will of God, but you'll only be deluding yourself. And to live true to your feelings with the Divine Love, you must do your Soul-Healing, there is I'm afraid, no way of avoiding it.

Merely good deeds are not sufficient Unfortunately too many people do good deeds using their minds, acting out beliefs and then believing they will benefit from them. Many so-called good deeds are not good at all, only adding further to one's negative state and self- and feeling-denial. As you have discovered, much to your chagrin James through your Healing, much of what you thought was doing good and being nice and helping others, was the very opposite, all being done from fear and with the motivation to gain the power you feel so deprived of. How can one have true motives when one is living mostly in denial of all that is truly good, real and true? You see James, as you are discovering, most of what you felt was the right way in life, was wrong, and so it is with most things people feel and do, all because they are living untrue to themselves. Many public figures who have been highly celebrated for doing good deeds are shocked to find when they come to spirit, that such deeds were all done with deeper selfish and self-aggrandising motives, and were not done as unconditionally and with love as they wanted to believe. Many people believe they are doing good works and good deeds in the name of God, and yet likewise, it's all a self-delusion based on their deep underlying need to feel wanted, praised, and of course, loved. By doing such 'good things' as a little child, good things as said by the child's parents to be good mostly because the child was doing what its parents wanted it to do, the child was praised and felt less powerless, so came to believe this was the way to obtain such things in life. But as with all such things, it's all based on beliefs and the behavioural patterns established during early childhood. And I will also add, that just because one is praying for the Divine Love and it is coming into their soul, doesn't automatically qualify them for fitting into the category of all they do is now good. To do truly good works you will first need to heal your soul of its negative state, then once true, pure and perfect, and then with the inclusion of the Divine Love in your soul, all you will do will be good. And it will all be good based on your feelings. And through your feelings you will know it will be good, for you will know the truth of your actions.

Men must love one another, and must of course, **"do unto each other as they would be done by. If this rule of conduct was observed men would be much happier on earth, even if they do not possess the Divine Love that I speak of.** And this is true, however you will NOT be able to live

it truly UNTIL you have done your Soul-Healing. For how can you love another if you don't love yourself? And how can you love yourself truly and fully when you are denying so many bad feelings, when you are living untrue to all you feel? When you are not loving yourself fully by allowing yourself to feel and express ALL the feelings you feel. And really there is not any point in trying to live such truths ahead of time, that being, before you have fully healed your soul. I have given them to you to strive for, to understand something of the theory, to give you goals, to think about, and for you to ask: but how do we live what you say? And in answer to this... you now know what I would say.

James: Do your Healing!

Jesus, can we become as happy on Earth as we can in spirit, accepting that we heal ourselves and embrace the Divine Love?

Jesus: In theory you can James, and that is the long-term goal for humanity, to live on Earth as is lived in the Celestial spheres, and so therefore enjoy an equal amount of happiness and love. However this love and happiness will still have its limitation when compared to living a similar level of truth in spirit owing to the nature of the material plane. However compared to how you currently live in your loveless and love-contrived lives, such Celestials on Earth will be extremely happy and full of the joys and vitality of life, loving every moment of their physical life. When you have shed the confinement and restriction of the physical body, then everything in higher spirit form is increasingly refined, so to being how you feel and the thoughts you think.

However, having said that, to live such a great love and happiness in the physical body, is of itself a unique and wonderful experience, not like anything else in spirit. So there is much to be gained from experiencing it, which will all help you in your experience of spirit.

How you experience complete love and happiness in the first Celestial sphere compared to the second, the tenth, the millionth; compared to when you attain Paradise, is all relative, and ever increasing. And so with Earth at the bottom of the ladder, so too is it relative. Do not imagine how you might feel such love and happiness by comparing what the Celestial spirits say they feel, or the impression they give you through such messages. Wait until you feel it for yourself!

James: But what about all the spirits who never experience such love on Earth?

Jesus: It's not a part of every souls plan to experience such love on Earth. It is for those souls to come in the very distant future. However, it doesn't matter James, for your life will be, as you will one day feel, perfect in every way, even when considering your negative state, and it will not matter that you did not experience such love and happiness to such a degree on Earth, as future people may. It all balances out, and those future people will not be able to experience the depths of despair, unhappiness, feeling so rejected and unloved by their parents, as you will.

James: Half their luck. I'm quite happy to call it quits and trade with one of those future souls. I get the idea well and truly as to what feeling unhappy and unloved feels like. I wouldn't mind a taste of supreme happiness for a change.

Jesus: I'm sure you wouldn't James, however I have to correct you on what you said. As for you getting the idea well and truly, that is not quite right, is it, for you know that you haven't got it yet, as only once your Healing is finished, will you have well and truly got it.

James: Yes, I know, but you know what I mean.

Jesus: I know, but you can't confuse your readers who might take it the wrong way.

James: Why not, a little more confusion surely won't do any harm – yet more bad feelings they can work through. There lucky I'm not making up shit to add to their confusion like all the crap I've had to work my way through... although, maybe I am making up more crap...

Jesus: It's not up to you James to decide what people should or should not be confused about.

James: I hope all of this is not crap, because I wouldn't want to make it any harder for anyone. God I'm so confused about it all so often, like last night.

Jesus: We know James, and it's good that you voiced all you felt. And this morning more truth of your state came to light.

James: That is one thing I love Jesus: when I do feel really bad and specifically long for the truth of such feelings, it comes – it does always come.

Jesus: The mercy of the Mother and Father James, brought about by your sincerity of wanting to live true. That's how it is, that's how you heal yourself of all your woes.

James: Jesus, this is a change of subject, but I just remembered it. I was reading yet another ancient text purported to be what you said during your Earth life, and in it you referred to the world, and nature, as the Mother. Did you speak about nature and the world that way?

Jesus: Yes I did James, however that was as far as I took the feminine. It was something the people of my day could easily relate to, that they were born from the womb of Mother Earth, being children of nature. You yourself have held such beliefs, yet as you have grown in truth, they have merely been a stepping stone on the way to personally embracing God as your Heavenly Mother, as well as being your Heavenly Father. I went no further with the feminine for the reasons I have already told you; and it was not for me to reveal Her, that was for Mary to do, she being the true Daughter of God.

May 28th, 1915.

Jesus.

In this message James, and in all subsequent ones in which I refer to Adam and Eve, as *The Urantia Book* was not yet available, I had to stay somewhat within the confines of how the Adam and Eve story is stated in the Bible. James Padgett wasn't ready for, nor would it have been right, to ask him to entertain all that *The Urantia Book* says about the subject. However for your readers, I would suggest they use the story in *The Urantia Book* for the sake of argument.

James: It's a pity so many people seem closed off to *The Urantia Book*, and only wanting to adhere strictly to the Padgett Messages.

Jesus: Just as it's a pity James that so many people want to adhere strictly to *The Urantia Book* without embracing the Padgett Messages. For if people didn't, it would take them further in their understanding of things and would also present further complications and questions needing to be asked. Which as you did, and so experienced, would in turn lead them further into seeking other truth, such as what we are writing about. However such is the way of their minds, all based on how it was for them as young children, and only time will show them that there is more.

James: And it is the same for me. The way of my mind is based on how it was for me when I was young, it making me want to look at all sources I could for the truth, looking to combine all I felt was right. And it might be good and helpful having my mind configured this way for the purposes of working through all the spiritual stuff; but in other ways, so Marion is helping me see, I'm hopelessly narrow-minded, just as bad as the 'TUB people', 'Bible people' or 'PM people'.

Jesus: Yes James. Your mother did you a great personal favour – in a negative way, by making you unable to fix yourself on any one way or direction or interest in life, leaving you open to all ways. And your grandmother helped you, albeit by default, to want to understand the meaning of life – what it was really all about. She encouraged you to find out for her own selfish reasons, all so she thought, to help show and prove that your mother's way was wrong, and her way was right. But as it's turned out, in a negative way with all the restrictions they both placed on you, all you could do was go into the spiritual stuff trying to make sense of it all. And in many ways you're being your Grandmother because you sided more with her against your mother at times when it concerned things of the world, so you want to right the wrongs of the spiritual and religious world (your mother) by being your Grandmother continuously point out what was wrong with her (the world's way of spiritual and religious understanding). And you want to do it all by speaking with spirits who are outside of it all, so us higher spirits who see it for what it truly is, because your mother said she could talk with spirits, she making you feel they were far more important than normal people.

James: So in this message when you say Adam fell, really it meant that all subsequent people took on the Rebellion, the negative state, whether they wanted to or not. However they were already forced into it before Eve and Adam defaulted.

Jesus: The significant part is their default. Just as it happened to you James, and is still happening to everyone conceived onto Earth. Before their default, yes everyone was conceived into the Rebellion, however it wasn't completely a 'done deal'. It was still something the individual could in theory choose not to be of, although no one did. It's a technical point. But once Eve and Adam Defaulted, then that was it, whether you liked it or not, everyone was automatically conceived into the Rebellion by Default. It automatically all being passed onto you by your parents from that first moment. And by default because parents have no idea they are doing it to their children – the severity of it. Before the Default it wasn't all passed on at the first moment of conception, you grew into it through your childhood, however because of the Default, you're 'stamped' into it, it's 'stamped on you', and from then on your outworking it, expressing it into being, it coming to full fruition by the end of your childhood, then with you endlessly repeating, by default, your childhood patterns as an adult.

The Default happened without Eve and Adam being aware they were defaulting, it was a surprise to them, only because they were deluding themselves, yet still it was like it was 'sprung upon them' catching them unawares, even as if it has been done to them and without their consent. They were blind to their relationship breakdown and failure. So that's how it's passed on generation to generation, parents are

blind to their relationship failure with each other, and mostly unaware of what trauma they are subjecting their children to, and so when accused of making their child evil, will protest as if someone is playing or has played a horribly bad joke on them. They have no idea as to the degree they are unlovingly affecting their children. And when they start to wake up, it will seem as if it's not their fault, that it was forced on them by some evil force, which is was, and yet they will also have to take full responsibility for their unloving actions, feeling all the pain they subjected their children to.

So by Default; parents don't intentionally set out to corrupt their children into becoming part of the evilness of the Evil Ones, parents are not willingly evil agreeing willingly with the Evil Spirits and so willingly choosing to make their children evil because they agree it's a better way of living. A parent doesn't induct its child into the Christian religion because it wants to willingly make its child become of the Evil. A parent doesn't enforce its way in each moment with its child wanting purposefully to corrupt and make its child be as evil as it is. All parents are doing it believing (albeit wrongly) they are doing their best for their child, that they love their child, are parenting their child lovingly. However that's the sad part of it all.

And this is going to be the hardest part of this New Revelation for people, and parents in particular, and even for their children, to accept, that all they are doing with their children is hurting them, is inducting them into the Rebellion. And that they have caused their children so much pain, and have not been as loving as they believed they were.

And it will continue to be this way until children are conceived by parents who have healed their negative condition. And, **I came and brought with me the restored gift of the soul attribute which made it possible for man to again become immortal**, meaning, people could partake of the Divine Love and become eventually at-one with the Father, yet only after they have first done their Soul-Healing, that which was the greater part of the revelation for the full redemption of humanity to follow. I revealed the soul part of the redemption, with the Divine Love; whereas the full spirit part of the redemption comes through your Healing of the Rebellion and Default.

James: And the Divine Love is only one "soul-attribute" of the Father and Mother, as you say.

Jesus: Yes, for God has many attributes to Their soul, which you can see expressed through Their Personalities. However the Divine Love, being of the essence of Them, encapsulates all other attributes, enabling you to live in all Creation experiencing your Mother and Father personally. You are able to know They are real and true, and who They say They are, for you can feel Their presence, you can sense Their soul, you can feel loved by Them and you can enjoy Their personalities.

James: Jesus, always feeling so bad in my negative condition, I can see how it would be easy to believe God is wrathful, hateful, vengeful, spiteful – a horrible God.

Jesus: You could James, however life would also show you that not all is so bad. Nature for example is not bad, nor is it conspiring against you as so many people want to believe. And then you have the likes of Mary and I to contend with. The Mother and Father sending us along to create another conundrum for you: If the Mother and Father are truly all-loving, as Mary and Jesus say, then why are we (everyone except Mary and Jesus) living such evil, vile, ugly lives of no love, no truth, and only self-loathing and hate.

James: And the answer is...

Jesus: Do your Healing James, and you will find out.

And when Adam ate of the fruit of this tree - that is when he disobeyed God and sought the knowledge of those things which subjected him to the temptations that might cause him to cease to be all good - God took away the potentiality of Adam becoming one with Him and immortal. And what this really means, is when Adam broke away from his feeling-relationship with Eve using his mind; and when Eve broke away from her feeling-relationship with Adam using her mind, then they joined the Rebellion – the negative state, participated in evil, defaulted and ‘fell’. And it was the relationship within themselves first, the denying of many of their bad feelings, and the use of their minds to solve their problems at the expense of expressing all they felt, They becoming untrue to their feelings led to the breakdown in their relationship together. Simply: they slowly ceased to express all they felt and thought to each other, all the bad feelings, increasingly using their minds to take over from their feelings. They stopped using their feelings to help them grow in truth. And eventually they denied themselves and so each other to such a degree that they defaulted. They could no longer be in truth who they were: the Material Daughter and Son. They bankrupted their personal integrity of truth. And all they became, you are conceived into, and so one day will heal yourselves of. So you start your Healing and reclaiming your truth integrity by focusing on your bad feelings, honouring them, accepting you are feeling them, going with them and not doing anything to stop yourself feeling them; then work to express the full emotion of them, to bring them all out as truly as you feel them; all as you long to know why you’re feeling so bad, longing for the truth of your feelings. You are conceived into relationship breakdown, that being within yourself because of it with your parents, and so have to reverse Eve and Adams relationship failure within yourself, by coming clean to yourself (and the world) by accepting how bad you feel and hearing yourself say it all, expressing it all, bringing it all out, telling your friend or your Mother and Father (the world) all how bad you feel, all so you can start to give yourself the love and sympathy that was denied you.

James: And why do you speak of this ‘second death’ when in later messages you say the Divine Love will be offered again?

Jesus: And that my friend I will not answer at this time for there is within it something for you to realise for yourself. Something which as yet we have not discussed. I have given you a glimpse, which you have received with you mind, so you can use your feelings to unravel the mystery. And when you have, then we’ll speak about it again. And so I say unto you... Good evening James.

(12/5/10)

Jesus.

So James, how did you go last night, what happened to you as a result of what I said?

James: I don’t know that anything happened concerning the ‘second death’. I went over a lot of what I already knew, but had not thought about for a long time, so it was good to refresh my memory about that information; however something did come as a result of that, which I thought was probably more about why you said what you did to me. I’ll see if I can remember it.

Marion had a prayer for the Divine Love, and after we spoke about it and her difficulties she used to have in praying for the Love. She was made to do everything perfectly, and nothing she ever did was done perfectly enough for your parents, so she always doubted her ability to do things. So in regarding her longing and praying for the Divine Love, even though she was doing it okay, and was even receiving it (this she can see in retrospect), still she never allowed herself to believe she was doing it correctly or receiving any of the Love. She was very agitated whilst she prayed, trying to do it to levels of perfection her parents set within her, which were unobtainable, whereas now having healed so much of all that fear, she's finding she enjoys the act of prayer and can feel the Divine Love coming into her. It comes in gently and she's getting more used to this feeling, as another difficulty she had was she wanted it to rush in, to give her a big experience, to blast into her filling her up and making her feel wonderful, all happy and loved. But as this expectation and wish has also gone, now she's feel happier with it as it is.

After we talked about all of this, we had dinner, and suddenly through it I felt like longing for the Love. Marion was reading by touch light (we hate having the lights on at night) whilst eating her nightly toasted sandwich, and I longed whilst looking out the window at the night. But as I started to pray, I found I didn't want the Divine Love. I have felt this before, but as I haven't prayed much for years now, not feeling like doing it, I felt angry about the Love coming in and taking my bad feelings away. I realised that I didn't want it to interfere with me by taking my bad feelings away. And having long since stopped trying to use it to do so, I felt possessive of my bad feelings, which was new for me. Here I was longing for the Divine Love, so I can have more of it in my soul, to ultimately make me feel as good as you and the Celestials say it will, and yet I was also not wanting it to take my bad feelings away. And I further realised that, yes, I do want the Divine Love in my soul transforming it, but not at the expense of denying me my bad feelings. So I asked myself: why do I want my bad feelings so much, when all along I've not wanted them and wanted them all to go – so why the change?

Then I felt that I actually wanted, liked, and even loved, my bad feelings, that I wanted them all – can you believe it! And further: I wanted my whole negative state, I didn't want it to go! And I realised, as I could feel, that I didn't want it to go because it is all I have, it's all I've known. It gives me a perverse power by default. I've had it all along, it's me, I'm it; and were it to go, what then would I have – nothing. And I don't want to have nothing. Having nothing is how my parents made me feel so often, and I can't bear such feelings of emptiness, loss and nothingness.

So it was something of an eye-opener, to realise that here I've been all these years desperately wanting to heal my negative state, desperately wanting it to go, when all along secretly I haven't wanted it to go. And I could feel that I needed it, so I could use it, so I could use it to do all those things I liked doing, which I knew were bad to do and bad for me. I wanted to buy those weekly takeaway roast chickens and huge delicious home-made dim sims I used to love from the 'chicken shop' in Middle Park. I wanted my cans of Coke. I wanted the drugs and sex. I wanted to keep my tropical fish to lose myself in fantasy. I wanted even my illnesses and colds so I could get some sympathy. I wanted all the stuff I've given up, that I believed I had and did to make myself feel better, I wanted it all back again. And I wanted it as one big 'Fuck You' statement to mum, dad and Gran, saying fuck you, I want it and I can have it – I don't have to be good. I can be bad, and I will! My negative state gives me some feelings of power, even though I know now it's false power. But it's still something, and something in a life of nothing, that is all I have. And it's all very say and pathetic, isn't it.

Jesus: Yes. But as you say, you don't know you can have something else.

James: That's right. I didn't know, but now, all thanks to you and James Padgett, I do. I know I can have the Divine Love. So it brought me the full circle being able to choose between wanting the Love and all

that is good, right and true; or, holding onto my negative state, all that is wrong, bad and untrue.

So Jesus, I don't know if that was what you were hoping I'd see about myself, but thank you very much anyway for helping it all come up. Was that what you wanted me to see about myself?

Jesus: Yes, and more, which will come with time. We (as it's always Mary and I) wanted you to see how you've come, as you said, something of a full circle, how things from early on in your Healing that you struggled with have come up from time to time, such as this, but with you being so much clearer now with your feelings about it all.

James: I enjoy that Jesus; and the whole thing last night I worked through myself following my feelings without the need to say them to Marion. I spoke about it all with her when we were getting into bed, but nothing further came of it.

Jesus: No? Other than a lot of anger that came up through your legs as you were trying to go to sleep.

James: Yes, that's right, my feet were burning and I was fuming, I was raging. I hadn't put the two experiences together.

Jesus: And how do you feel about your negative condition today?

James: I don't want it, I no longer need it, it's served its purpose so far as my needing something in my shit boring life. I am happy to let it go and replace it with love and fill my soul with the Divine Love. I still don't want anything to interfere with my bad feelings. I want to feel them all and uncover the truth of them. That is all that's important to me. That and having our new white sheets stay WHITE! However I won't go into that, as that's this mornings current source of bad feelings for me, the fact they are not staying white and we don't want to do all you have to do to keep them white. And the fact that I can't accept them being no longer white.

I feel I can pray for the Love and still keep on doing my Healing, and I guess that's the most important part of it all. I can do the two things at once, whereas some part of me thought I couldn't. And that can be attributed to Gran, because: 'Now James, you can't do more than one thing at a time, not like that mother of yours who seems to think she can do ten things at once, never doing any of them properly!'

Jesus: And so do you see James, that the first and second 'deaths' you can apply to yourself personally?

James: I hadn't looked at it that way; but yes, now I can see what you're saying. I was looking and thinking about it in the impersonal bigger picture way, I've not considered it in the personal.

Jesus: Please continue, you write it as you're seeing and feeling it.

James: My first death was done at my incarnation. I 'died' before I even began, and certainly before I was even born. I 'died' by being incarnated into the negative, by becoming untrue to myself. Just as Adam and Eve 'died' when they fell from grace submitting to their minds, giving over to the influences of the Evil Ones, the evil spirits who were always at them, breaking down their loving and feeling relationship. I never even got a chance to have a relationship, let alone start off with it perfect and then having it all fall apart. The negative evil state is all I've known.

And so now what you're saying is that I am 'dying' again, but this time it's my negative anti-truth, anti-

love condition that is dying – my second ‘death’. And one long drawn out death so it seems. I (my perfect self) died the first time to be born into the negative; now I can die again as I heal my way out of the negative, to be born anew into the positive. And on top of all that, I can also partake of the Divine Love. Is that what you wanted me to understand?

Jesus: Yes.

James: So when the Divine Love is withdrawn at the end of the next age of one thousand years, that will be like a second death, but what it will mean is that people then have to die again like I am, by doing their Feeling-Healing without the aid of and inclusion of the Divine Love. So humanity ‘died’ the first time with the negative influences inflicted on it by the Rebellion and then the Default, and so at some point it will be left to ‘die’ the second time when it decides to ‘kill’ (or heal) its negative evil state, that being at the end of the next age. So this next age is really a time for when humanity can experience doing its Healing with the Divine Love if it wants to, and it can see something of what that’s all about; and then when the Divine Love is removed, it will be free to choose on its own if it wants to continue with the negative or work on trying to end it all through its own Natural love endeavours. And in time it will end it all, because as you have said in later messages to James Padgett, the Divine Love will be offered once again. And presumably at a time when humanity has... what: broken the back of its negative state and is on the road home to Natural love and perfection; or, when it’s healed its negative condition through Feeling-Healing and everyone is living in perfect Natural love; or, ... possibly something else.

Jesus: And the answer to that James is not for us to reveal, that is for future humanity to work out and resolve for itself.

James: So conceivably people at that future time might come to understand that the re-offering of the Divine Love will only happen upon condition of them healing their negative state to some degree, or healing it all, thereby giving such people something to strive for. It certainly would be a good incentive. And I can sense you’re not going to comment on that either, are you?

Jesus: No.

James: And as thinking about what humanity may or may not be doing in one thousand plus years is all but a waste of time, so I won’t go on with it either. I’m trying to give up speculating about the future, trying to stay in the moment with all my bad feelings instead of trying to run away from them into some probable future like I’ve always done.

Jesus: And very wise to James.

James: So, Jesus, thank you very much for that insight into helping me see my two ‘deaths’. And it’s just great. What a fuck up of a life I’ve led. I am to die twice before I even feel like I’ve been truly born! It’s all so wrong, all so around the wrong way.

Jesus: All of which are yet more bad feelings you are now free to speak to Marion about.

James: Yes. Well I will go and do that if they come up in me, and I will also think more about this new insight. And because of all of that, I will speak to you later – I need a break.

Jesus: We'll be here James for when you return.

Later:

June 2nd, 1915.

Mary.

While I know that the angry gods do not exist, still there is a void in my soul which I realize has never been filled. So I pray that if you can help me to the way that will lead to my finding this soul filling Love that you speak of...

This void on her soul James, is the same as yours and Marion's, the same as in every person who is incarnated into the negative condition. It is the void caused by not being perfectly loved by your parents, and it is what you are all longing for: to fill this void with love. And although in this message the spirit infers and wants you to believe the Divine Love will fill the void, it won't, and this is important to understand, for many people and spirits seek the Divine Love assuming this is what it will also do for them. Doing it for them without doing their Soul-Healing.

James: Mary, it was a part of my motivation to long for the Divine Love when I first read about it in the Padgett Messages.

M: Yes James, but since you've stopped longing for it and are intent on doing your Healing, you've realised it's the 'hole' in your soul from not being loved by your parents that makes you feel so bad. It's why you feel so unfilled and uninspired by life, that nothing means much to you, and always you are feeling bad. It is what gives you that horrible ache, the need for something but you don't quite know what it is. And as you bring out your pain about not feeling loved and all the bad feelings you feel resulting from it, you are slowly giving to yourself the love you need, your own self-love. And slowly the void is lessening. The Divine Love can and will ONLY transform your Natural love, so if you don't have any or only a little of it, there isn't anything or much it can transform. Hence the importance and real significance of doing your Soul-Healing.

J: Yes Mary, that makes perfect sense. There needs to be a self to become divine; and as I feel like I don't have myself, because I don't feel good and loving about myself, so there is nothing for the Divine Love to act upon.

M: Exactly James. And just because you exist, doesn't mean you have a full, real and true self, something you are coming to understand. You live in your self-denying state denying your own true existence, denying your own love. So being a 'part' person so to speak, you are going to the Mother and Father longing to Them to love you, to love this 'nothing' or unreal and untrue person. And although They can still love you in this state, still you don't feel Their love for you, for how can you when there is so little of you aware of your feelings, so unaware of Them loving you. So can you see, you haven't been able to keep longing for the Divine Love throughout your Healing because there hasn't been enough of you present to truly long for it. The amount of Love you initially received was more than enough to change the small amount of you that was present, real and true, as your parents didn't ruin or subvert every part of you; and it's also why you are waiting to heal all of yourself before you can resume longing earnestly

for the Divine Love again.

J: So what you're saying is that a lot of my longing has been really done with my mind, and very little has been done with my true heart and soul because I have not been aware of them, or in touch with them, as I've been denying them.

M: Yes James.

J: And that really I won't be able to truly long, meaning longing with ALL my heart and soul – with all of me, my will, until I have finished my Healing, because until then, there simply won't be enough of the real me present to do so.

M: Yes.

J: Well that makes sense and explains why since I started my Healing I haven't felt like longing for the Divine Love too often. I did try for some years but felt I wasn't getting anywhere with it, that I wasn't receiving any Love. Now I can see why.

Mary, when you and Jesus tell me such things, I feel like I'm filling in holes within my understanding, things that ordinarily I should have seen for myself, but because of my inability to do so, because of my fuckedness, I need your help.

M: We are all to help each other James. And it's not so much as you needing our help, it's that you are appealing to us for it, so we can give it to you. We are filling in the 'holes' in your mind, by increasing your understanding, and then it's for you to fill in your deep spirit and soul holes with the truth that comes to light from your own wanting to live true to yourself. And then the truth matches the mind side of you, and you feel whole. So you need both the mind and feelings to be united by the Truth. With time you would have been able to see it all yourself without our involvement, however that wouldn't be as much fun as our having a relationship, albeit a very limited one – would it?

J: No, it wouldn't. I think (I believe) that I should be able to do it all myself, and that in some way it's a failing if I don't.

M: And that is a very important point James, something you should definitely speak with Marion about. It will lead you, as you will discover, into what you were thinking and speaking about earlier with her this morning: why you want and need to be in the controlling position; and, why you can't be with Marion as an equal with you both deciding on everything together. You have made great headway in this, giving up so much power, however still in certain situations when you feel the most threatened and angry, then you believe you need to step in more assertively, being more the controller, taking over and deciding what should be done. And if you believe that you should be able to do everything by yourself, then you are the all-powerful one and you can't be an equal, nor do you want to have any equality, when you want total power. And as you speak about all of this, you'll be able to go deeper into yourself, into the real underlying reasons why you feel you should be able to do it all yourself. How your parents treated you to believe and so behave in this way. What they did to you that scared you to the point of believing you have to take control. This aspect of yourself that is still eluding you. And so why you believe you are also to work out all the spiritual truths for yourself, even though you also love doing all with us spirits.

J: I can feel it down there within me, and I've tried to connect with it before; but I'll try again, trying to bring to light the fear that is causing me to believe that I should do it all myself. And immediately I feel how much mum scared me and made me scared about everything, and I have had to cling onto being able to do things for myself, even though she stopped me so much from doing so. I had to protect myself from her, to cushion the shocks of being with her. As you said, in certain situations I do feel scared, and I guess they are the times when they remind me or make me unconsciously feel like I'm back with mum.

M: They are; and so you can use them by expressing all you feel in those times to help reveal the truth of yourself as to how it was for you with your mother during such panic times.

J: You're right about panic, it was always such a panic with her. I feel like a nervous wreck, madly chewing my fingernails all the time. I don't think I'll ever be able to bring out all the anxiety, it's all of me, I formed in a womb of panic. I am one big living panic, only I try so hard to keep the lid on it and make it look like I've got it all under control, when really I'm constantly shitting myself. Gran was the one who helped me put the false 'I'm all right' over the top of my panic, all to combat the effects of being with mum, but I'm not all right: how can anyone be all right relying on my mother to look after them when they were small.

M: And why James do you feel it's a failing if you can't do it all yourself? Who made you believe this, and for what purpose?

J: I'll have to speak to Marion about that. I won't do myself justice if I try to write the answers to it. Slowly I am respecting and understanding the value in speaking. Speaking is a very special attribute we have, and how we do it and why we do the things we do, I'm only now beginning to appreciate. And all again thanks to Marion who is so particular about speaking and expressing herself; and oneself, properly according to how one feels.

M: And I'm glad to hear you say it James. As you say, it wouldn't be right for you to speak about such things with me, such things are for you to speak about with Marion. I can only pose a few questions for you to consider, I don't want you to go any further with me. As you say, you are becoming more aware of how it's very important with whom you speak, and about what you speak with them. You were treated being of no importance, words were just said in your family with no one respecting their meanings. You lived in an environment that abused the privilege of speech, making a mockery of it and all that's involved with it. And it's very right that you don't just speak with everyone about everything as your family did, that you feel to speak specifically about specific things with very specific people, Marion being number one.

J: I did grow up believing I should be able to speak about anything and everything with everyone – the whole world. And I'm sure my wanting to write all of this for the whole world is tied up in this. Slowly I'm getting better at respecting myself more, and not just making myself open and available to everyone, at their beck and call to respond and speak with them whenever they choose to speak to me. I'm getting better at keeping my head down and not engaging with people I don't know and have no reason to speak with. And I'm no longer speaking to anyone about the spiritual stuff or Healing, whenever I can. That has been a huge change in me. I felt it was my duty to tell everyone about the Divine Love and all the rest whenever I thought there was a chance. But no longer. I don't even think about it when at work, whereas it used to always be on my mind. And even if people do try to speak to me about such things, I

usually try to deflect them, or only talk vaguely about it, because I can see they aren't truly interested in knowing about it. I wanted to talk to everyone about it as a means of getting power, of showing off how great I was knowing such important truth. But most of that is fading away, thankfully. But as far as my still wanting to be the Great Teller Of All, telling what it's all about, well in the impersonal sense, through my writing – wanting to write... I'm still working on that. I'm slowly beginning to appreciate these feelings – very slowly.

M: You are getting there James, and it's good to see. There is, as you are now appreciating, a lot to see. Few people on Earth regard words and feelings in the true light they should be, few people regard thoughts and beliefs and anything to do with the mind in their true light either. Few people regard all the important things in any true light, such as the truth that comes to you through your feelings.

J: It is good to wake up to what is really important, and shed all that I believed was important that wasn't, which amounts to just about everything in my life and how I am!

I've got that feeling again Mary of having a break. I need to speak with Marion about it all.

Later:

(James: Having had lunch and talked over much of what Mary said with Marion, I once again want to say to you dear reader, please don't judge Mary or Jesus or any of the spirits I speak with by their English expression. All errors, bad expression, incorrect word usage, incorrect meanings of words used, Americanisms, and so on; all the things wrong with my writing, are entirely my fault. Mary can only use a poor fucked-up state of mind that I am. Marion continues to point out how badly I speak and express myself, and she's always right. For someone who loved English, but didn't go on with her schooling beyond Intermediate (fourth form), which she failed all but English, the only subject she loved, she seems to know what's right and wrong, enough at least to keep pointing out all my errors. And the more I see about my fucked up state, the more I know it's going to take me another million years to complete my Healing, if indeed there is such a thing as completion. And that reminds me, at the moment, all of what I write, even calling it 'our Healing', is all what I have made up. Marion wants no part in it, although she is the most constant source of inspiration I have. She is simply doing what she needs to do to heal herself, and doesn't want to call it anything other than 'It's just my life, what I am doing'. All the terminology such as Feeling-Healing and Soul-Healing, I've made up for myself... and with the little help from a few unseen friends.)

J: Mary, all I thought was important in life, all I thought life was about, I'm finding out it isn't. And all the parts of it I thought weren't of much use, all those parts women were mostly involved in and thought were necessary (except my mother, as she hated them to); or rather, I adopted my hatred of them from her, *are* what is important. I am so around the wrong way.

M: You'll straighten yourself out James. Marion is true to herself; and so being so entirely based on her feelings needs no labels for her mind to understand things with. But you do, so you've needed to make things up. And there will be people like Marion, wholly and only wanting to do their Healing and live it all through their feelings; and others like you, those people who will readily adopt your terminology or make up new labels for themselves.

Now, shall we move on with your reading of the Padgett Messages?

We have our loves and our harmonies, and peace reigns supreme, but yet I am not satisfied, and so with many others who live where I do. But the cause of this dissatisfaction is not revealed to us, and only, as I say, in my visits to the earth plane and hearing of this Love, have I become convinced that the great secret of our dissatisfaction may be found among those spirits who claim to have this wonderful Love. This spirit, Princess Saleeba, says in the high mind worlds where she lives, there is no sin and the spirits are very happy, but still she is dissatisfied, and why really is this?

And you see James, as you've been told, the Padgett Messages are a little misleading here as well. Those spirits in these high mind or spirit worlds don't sin, meaning they don't do anything to bring about the Law of Compensation, and so are what the Messages say, being of perfect Natural love, however they are still not satisfied.

If one *was* of perfect Natural love, and so be of a perfect positive mind, then one would be very satisfied, for one can't feel dissatisfied when one feels love. One may feel a deeper longing for something else, a higher love for example, but not a dissatisfaction with the love one has.

And the reasons for this dissatisfaction, and this is one of my very important messages, is because such spirits are only living a pure negative experience, and in it **ONLY** believe they are happy and full of love. However the whole thing is based on their minds experience, it's contrived, they are completely deluding themselves, being underneath it all, were they to do their Feeling-Healing or Soul-Healing with the Divine Love, to see and feel this.

So they are free of sin, from the need of the Law of Compensation to work on them, as they are skilled at this level of negative state perfection to all but nullify its effects by using their mind to completely control themselves, yet because she says she still feels dissatisfied means there is a crack or hole in her in which the Law is still functioning, giving rise to her dissatisfaction feelings. And if she truly honoured them, would 'fall' into the depths of her mind-delusion, thereby having to come to terms with her 'state of perfection', not being as perfect as she believes it is.

And when spirits such as this do partake of the Divine Love, they don't just move from this 'perfect state of Natural love perfection' in the sixth Mansion World across to the equivalent level of Natural love perfection but in a Divine Love Mansion World, then setting about partaking of the Love; no, they have to descend right to the very first world, a very humbling experience for them, and then work their way up through all the Divine Love Mansion Worlds doing their Soul-Healing, coming to terms with their negative state, just like everyone else.

And as they do this, then they come to the understanding that their so-called Natural love perfection had only been something based on their minds and beliefs and subsequent unloving behaviour, and it's not a real condition of soul and feelings. And as they progressively bring up the truth of their dissatisfaction, they discover that it's not actually a dissatisfaction with Natural love itself, for one can't be dissatisfied with such love, it is a wonderful love; and one especially can't be dissatisfied with it when never having experienced something greater, but it's a very deep feeling of not feeling loved brought about by their relationship with their parents. Their denial of parental love, together with their denial of their own true self-love (and not something contrived by their minds they call self-love) is what makes them feel the void deep within them, that something is lacking.

So this spirit is actually longing for the truth of Divine Love, as well as the truth of why she feels so dissatisfied, all of which will come to her as she does her Soul-Healing.

J: I understand Mary. Yes, it is very important to understand the distinction.

So really, Jesus in the Messages is saying it's perfect Natural love, in this context, because it's all mind

created – a mental delusion. It's really perfect 'mind natural love' something that doesn't even exist. And so in future when spirits and people are able to do their Feeling-Healing, and when the Divine Love is no longer on offer, it will be the knowledge of the years when it was available that will inspire them to long for it when it is re-offered, knowing there is a greater love.

M: Yes James, precisely. Such spirits and people on Earth will do their Feeling-Healing and become of true perfect self and Natural love, and will be very happy. They will be so happy that they will be content to live in the Mansion Worlds until the re-offering of Divine Love takes place. And then because of what has gone before, as you said, they will want to embrace it. And if it had not been before, and had humanity's evolution taken a different path, then an Avonal Pair would have to incarnate to be the living example of such higher Divine Love. And by their incarnation, by making the offering to the people to follow them and be like they are, so people could choose. So do you see what I'm getting at, on all worlds of a positive state, the humanity evolves to such a perfect Natural love condition without knowing there is an even higher Love awaiting them. They might of course have some idea about it from other spirit personalities, but with no experience of the Divine Love, they wouldn't understand what it's all about. And so it's necessary for the bestowal incarnation of higher Daughters and Sons to come and show them, just as Jesus and I did to you.

J: Yes Mary, I understand. Yet I imagine it will cause more confusion with those who read the Padgett Messages and want to stay true to them.

M: So be it James, if that is what is to happen. You can't worry about that, it's not your place to concern yourself with others in such ways. You are to attend to your feelings and not project yourself onto what it might be like for others. If people want to only stay with the Padgett Messages, then that is to be honoured and respected, as they have all rights to. It has nothing to do with you, Jesus or myself, or anyone else. And when their soul is ready to uncover the whole truth, they will feel things are not as right in them as they were, or as they believed they should be, which in turn will lead them further along their path. Everyone has the right to live the way they want to live. You are living how you want to live, and a part of that is writing all of this material. As to whether other people like or dislike your work is irrelevant, and should not be taken into consideration by you. You have enough to concern yourself with yourself, let alone with anyone else. However, of course should you feel concerned about how people receive your work, and should you feel bad in any way, then you know what you should do.

June 5th, 1915.

God has certain principles which are fixed and which are necessary for men to know and obey in order for them to become at-one with Him and partake of His Divine nature; and if they fail to obey the requirements of these principles, they will forever be excluded from possessing that in their souls which will make them like the Father, and admit them to His Kingdom.

J: Mary, I think many people will feel the word obey is not to their liking, it being all too close to home with their being made to obey their parents.

M: Keep it personal James.

J: Okay. I don't like the word obey, it bugs me reminding me of my parents. And too much of what is written about God, even what I write, is about obey or else. It does all sound very severe: that unless you obey this loving Father you'll miss out on His love forevermore.

M: And if you have issues with this James, you know what to do. Just as will anyone else who may have such problems with such words. For the truth remains, that as free as we all might like to think we are, we are not, Creation by its very definition is defined by laws, which we are to obey or pay the price, that being pain. And if we are true to such laws, true to such truth, then the opposite we will feel, such great love that we'd never wish to disobey anyway. It's just that your parents made you obey them, yet they weren't loving as the Mother and Father are, and so you were forced to obey that which was unloving, that which hurt you, that which caused you pain. And so naturally you fear being so obedient, being obedient to evil. But being 'obedient' to love is a different matter, as you are choosing to be so with all of your will – you feel you want to do nothing else. Being made to be obedient against your will is entirely a different matter.

June 6th, 1915. No comment.

J: Before we go on Mary and Jesus, I've remembered that I wanted to ask you something about the Spirits of Truth. That there needs to be contained within the Spirit (Spirits) of Truth experiences of healing the negative state, so it (they) can then offer such help of these experiences to others.

Mary.

Yes James, that's right. And as Jesus and my Spirits of Truth don't contain such experiences, so they can't be of help to anyone in that area of life. And so because of that, no one has been able to use them to do their Healing; and so mostly the truth of it, and of what's involved in it, has remained out of humanity's reach. So no one through our Age has been able to do their Healing. And so it's important that another Bestowal Pair, an Avonal Pair, should one day come and partake of the negative, heal it, and so make their Spirits of Truth available to help those people wanting to heal their negative state. And when this happens, then their Spirits of Truth will be overshadowed by those of Jesus and myself, so effectively working together united as one. Then people will be able to long for the truth and gain access to it, revealing it to themselves through their feelings, as we've been speaking about.

J: So unless the Spirits of Truth are readily available, people won't be able to grow in such truth.

M: That's right. If people were able to grow in such truth through their own efforts and without such unseen help, then they'd be no need for a spiritual hierarchy such as there is, and so no need for the likes of Jesus and myself; and people would have been doing their Healing. And so there would be a huge reduction in the amount of life experience gained by all involved. How Creation is established, is to maximise interaction, feeling-experience, so truth can be seen and then lived. It's the perfect plan.

J: So without any Spirit of Truth help, one can't grow in truth through a local universe, no matter what one does or believes?

M: One can grow in life-truth based on one's practical life experiences, but one can't grow in spirit- or

soul-truth. To do so you require help of such Spirits of Truth. And that is why Jesus and I say 'Follow us', for if you do want to be as we are, then you will be inviting and so allowing our Spirits of Truth to work within you. So you will grow in all levels of truth. And so too would it be wise to follow any such higher Daughter and Son should they come to Earth, all to give you maximum help on the spiritual level to grow in truth.

If there were no Spirits of Truth, the Mother and Father would have to design the souls of women and men differently so as to be able to find Paradise in some other way. However They have designed it so women and men start with their physical mother and father, then move to their spiritual parents, as in the Higher Daughters and Sons, then onto Them personally, your Heavenly Mother and Father Themselves. So you start off 'in Their image' moving to become of Their essence.

J: And when do the Spirits of Truth become available?

M: Upon complete individualisation of the bestowal personality. So in the case of the Avonal Pair healing their negative state, when they have fully healed it. And with Jesus and I, it occurred when we attained a desired level of perfection to qualify for the liberation and personalisation of our Indwelling Spirits. Which was as you know for Jesus was at his formal baptism by John the Baptist; and for me, as I was dying. It had to happen, be liberated, both my Indwelling Spirit and Spirit of Truth, for both happen at once, and whilst I was still of flesh.

J: So it must have been an amazing death for you Mary.

M: It was James, most unusual. I was conscious all the way on some level of reality, even though I was also unconscious and 'dead' like anyone else. And when I awoke in spirit, I felt very different indeed. Suddenly I was whole, the full and true spirit of my soul, and no longer subject to the bonds and conditions imposed upon me on Earth.

And so in answer to your unasked question James, yes you are correct, nothing will happen, as there is no way for it to happen.

J: I understand.

June 7th, 1915.

James: Jesus, in this message you say angels came and helped you to understand the truths.

Jesus: Yes James, it is so, and it was wonderful to have them in my life. At times, and many times when I was alone, they would manifest enough for my spirit eyes to see them, and I would be able to speak directly to them as if I were speaking to another person. This angelic influence helped me the most to believe that all the Father was telling me was true, that there were indeed other personalities in Creation other than life on Earth.

No, no spirits came to help me, other than at times I did meet with the Melchizedeks and other universal advisors. I had no help from mortal spirits as they could not have helped me. But mostly it was my Father in Heaven in whom I confided and learnt much from.

Toward the end of my life, it was progressively revealed to me the truth of who I really was; and along with that, increasing responsibility in universal affairs, that which I had ceased doing upon condition of

my flesh incarnation and being rendered unconscious to all my past. By the time I died, I knew what my life was all about, what my mission was, what Mary's was, and what I was to do in spirit. There was still a lot I didn't know about, but generally I understood the main points. And for the past two thousand years, I've been steadily growing into those points. And as I told you the other day, with the conclusion of my 'age' on Earth, these two thousand years or so, I will have fully come of age, so to speak. I will be the full spirit that I was before incarnation individualised me as Jesus. And it will be the same for Mary; and our bestowal lives into flesh will be complete. So you can see, the actual flesh part of our bestowal was very minimal – all we needed to become who we are, to personalise on the lowest and so fullest level. To become Jesus and Mary of Nebadon.

... and strange as it may seem, I never sought to teach others these truths until after my mission was declared by John the Baptist. And this is because of what Mary was just saying to you about the Spirits of Truth. There was no point for me to begin teaching, for I had not liberated my Spirit of Truth. And until I had, truth-seeking individuals would not have been able to receive it, and so would not have been able to come to know such truths as I were teaching. So you can see that the mortal soul requires the guidance and ministration of the Spirits of Truth, of myself and Mary's Spirits, in this case, for we are your spiritual 'elder' brother and sister, and you need us to 'show you the way'.

So were I to teach about all I knew prior to my 'baptism', my truth might have been received intellectually but not on a heart or soul level, not through and with feelings. It would not have been able to be lived. Only with the Spirits of Truth can you become the Living Truth, as Mary and I are. And so you can also see why it's so important that we stress to you about liberating all your feelings, so you can freely use them to allow yourself to uncover the truth our Spirits of Truth are to help you see. And as I didn't want people to follow me simply because they believed in what I said, that which the churches seem to think living a spiritual and religious life with myself and God is all about, I had to wait until with the Spirit of Truth there to assist people, they could know the truth with all their heart through their feelings, leaving their mind out of it. And during my public ministry it was very clear to me those people who were asking genuinely for the assistance of my Spirit of Truth, and who were receiving its help upon seeking the truth; and those people who were only interested intellectually in me. And mostly I tended to favour and spend all the time I could with those who were truly 'following me', rather than tie myself up with endless mind games posed by those who only sort intellectual superiority through belief.

When I say 'follow me', what I mean is to be sincere and earnest in your longing for truth, and to seek to uncover it through your feelings, keeping your mind out of it. And then you will be greatly assisted by Mary's and my Spirits of Truth. Then all the truth that we know, as contained within our Spirits of Truth, will be yours to know to. And this is the way of it James.

James: I will end it here for the day. Thank you both again.

Jesus: And before you go James, 'the Christ' really is referring to The Spirit of Truth – The Truth.

(13/5/10)

June 7th, 1915. No comment.

June 8th, 1915. No comment.

June 15th, 1915. No comment.

June 17th, 1915. No comment.

June 22nd, 1915 No comment.

June 24th, 1915. No comment.

June 27th, 1915. No comment.

June 28th, 1915. No comment.

June 29th, 1915 No comment.

July 5th, 1915.

Mary.

Notice James, as you're scrolling through the messages, how very little is said about feelings. Compare it to how much time you and Marion spend speaking *only* about feelings. The Padgett Messages are food for the mind, not to help one live true to one's feelings. However they provide a wonderful base for the mind upon which one can put to rest all other spiritual and religious beliefs while one sets about Healing oneself through one's feelings.

James: Being able to read the messages in the order James received them, is such a different experience than reading a selection of them from all varying times. It's helping me get a feel for what it was like for him, what was important to him and how he evolved. And it's good to see how the information evolved, how slowly as he learnt more, so the spirits could relate more to him. But as you say, I do miss the feeling side of things, it would have been so good had the spirits been able to speak about their Healing, how it was for them in spirit and all they went through.

July 6th, 1915. No comment.

July 8th, 1915.

James: Ann Rollins says: **I am informed there are beings who never had the experience of living in the flesh. I have never seen any of these angels and I don't know where they live, but Jesus says they are a distinct class of God's creation, and that they live in spheres that are separated from the heavens that he rules in. I have often wished to see some of these angels, but it does not appear that they ever come to our Celestial Heavens.**

This is not the impression one gets from *The Urantia Book*, in which it speaks about lots of other beings, being in what I would understand to be the Celestial spheres of Nebadon.

Mary: It was thought best to leave out the mentioning of other such beings, as that information was to come with *The Urantia Book*, and would have only added further pressure to James and added distractions for the reader.

As you understand James, the Padgett Messages were specifically and highly crafted to give the reader a certain sense of things, an impression. And the inclusion of other such things, although occasionally alluded to, would have taken such information beyond the realm of what was wanted to be conveyed.

J: But I still don't see what harm it would have done Mary, especially as you say with *The Urantia Book* to come. It's so odd for us, to on the one hand have very believable accounts from these spirits in the PM, yet who say they don't see and aren't with angels, and then to be given equally believable but very different messages from all sorts of universal personalities that speak openly about all the different angels

and how they are constantly interacting with humanity, and particularly, as one would imagine, humanity that is ascending well on their way through Nebadon. And generally it's commonly believed that we all have our Angelic pairs constantly with us, helping us in our lives. I feel mine 'by my side' all the time. And they are always doing things in my aura and occasionally 'flash' into my mind little bits and pieces of insight and information.

M: You would have had to know the circumstances that pertained to James' mind. Had the messages to him included such information, as with information regarding one's Soul-Healing, then the effect on him would have made him less intent on doing what he did. Not everyone is like you James who loves the whole wonderment of it all. Had that sort of information been given to him, he would have started to disbelieve all that was being told to him was true, and it would have taken him much longer to develop the confidence to receive the truths he was needed to receive.

Also it was not a part of Jesus' work to reveal such information when on Earth, and so he was not at liberty to reveal it in the Padgett Messages.

However, as it has been for you James, one's personal spiritual experiences should bring one to the point of questioning such unsaid things in the Padgett Messages.

J: So are there angels with the Celestial spirits or not?

M: They are James, as they've told you, which adds to the whole beauty and wonderment of attaining such levels of truth. Only the Mansion Worlds, the two Earth planes in which mortal spirits live, and the Earth itself, are devoid of such Beings of Light. However they are still with you, only unseen. And the same applies to the Nature spirits as you know. The Angels and Nature spirits can't as yet 'mix freely' with you because you are in quarantine being in your rebellious states, so unable to directly interact with other beings of Creation. Some people have a little personally to do with them, but nothing like people will be able to do who are doing and have done their Healing during the next Age.

J: So how can someone like Ann Rollins lie to James so easily. It doesn't seem right.

M: It's just how it was; and she could lie because such truth and information wasn't yet to be made known to Earth. And is it such a bad thing to lie, such as in this case, when for the good of the whole such information needs to be withheld?

J: Yeah, but that all sounds too much like how it was for me with my parents. They were always telling me that shit, and I hear so many parents doing the same. 'When you get old enough...' It sounds like a cop-out, patronising, the parents simply not interested enough in the children, or feeling unable to relate to them.

M: Yes James, however you know yourself that there is no point telling all to a child when it's too young to even understand. However there are loving, as there are unloving, ways to relate as such with a child. Just as there are for us higher spirits, your 'spiritual parents', to relate lovingly or unlovingly with you.

J: Ok, I get it. But why couldn't Ann simply say, yes there are angels but I can't speak about them, or something like that? The messages sound so conclusive, not allowing anything else. And I can see with many people who read them, they want to believe them, and because the PM say no angels, they won't go near *The Urantia Book* which says, yes, angels. And yet we need both books if we're going to do our

Healing and understand what it's all about.

M: People are going to need both books, and ALL your work James, if they are going to understand about doing their Healing.

J: And in my work I include Angels and the Nature spirits, because they are very real to me; and this conflicts greatly with what Ann is saying in this message. I would complain that the PM are too narrow, too limiting.

M: And you'd be right James, as that is exactly how they are meant to be.

J: I still can't get my mind around it Mary, I still find it so hard to understand. And I suppose if James Padgett asked Ann about you, Ann would down-play you, even lie if she had to?

M: Yes James, because I wasn't to be included in the PM. It was a 'masculine' revelation of sorts, as we've told you, all based on and coming from Jesus.

J: Yes, but Jesus isn't even like this, he speaks very openly to me about the Healing and feelings and Angels, and you and the Mother, all the feminine stuff.

M: Yes, because you want him to. James Padgett, who was representative of man (men) didn't want him to. Humanity didn't want him to. And angels are considered a part of the feminine aspect of Mind, being derived ultimately from the Infinite Daughter, and so weren't to be apart of the revelation. And your protests are good because you need to demand the feminine be included. You were so heavily denied it in your life, in that you were denied love from your mother and grandmothers who were your main controllers, so now you demand it, but in the right way, in a loving way, that which I and even Jesus are able to give you in this way.

J: You are right, the Padgett Messages I find are too much for 'the boys', there is not enough talk from women spirits, and those women like Ann speak as if they are men, without sharing or communicating their true feelings across in the messages. And you can feel Ann has so much else to offer.

M: They speak using the masculine aspect of their minds James, that is what you mean, and it is so, all because that was how humanity was during James' day, the same as it was during Jesus' and my day on Earth. You see, nothing in that respect has changed for humanity. Which was why the 'Second Coming of Truth' was made to James, fitting in with the 'man's club'. And you see it in all the major religions, the domination of the masculine mind. And it's only been since you were born, that being the sixties, that the feminine started to break through more substantially in all areas of life. However it needs to break through more with women in particular beginning to honour and live true to their feelings, for feminism to really do what it's meant to do. Currently the movement has somewhat stalled as women are now more able to be like men, able to go to work and be men's equals, but still only in a masculine mind way. When women feel completely free to live true to and express their feelings, living the truth that results from them, then they will have something very definite to say, for then they will experience growing in truth. But look how hard it has been for Marion to feel confident about living true to her feelings. Look at how much pressure she has been under to comply with the man's world. And it's only because you have encouraged her, you a man, you the authority, to come out and speak her true feelings, that she's

been able to.

Ann Rollins along with all the other spirits, weren't able to freely speak truly of their feelings. The whole PM was contrived, it was: all thought up, all the messages well in advance. None are spontaneous to feelings, for were they, then a whole different feel would have been given to them. And it's partly for this all-masculine effect that James Padgett was chosen, because he was so closed off to his feminine side. He completely allowed Helen to be the feminine part of the relationship, however even she wasn't free to express all she felt in their relationship. Women of her day had to still comply with the man's regulations, as they do still, yet somewhat freer than they were.

You see James, the PM are to reflect the total domination of the masculine, so you get only a masculine revelation as it were. *The Uranita Book* had to comply with the same limitations. Whereas your work, although still being from a man, is far more sympathetic to the feminine. And when women start to do their Feeling- or Soul-Healing, start to heal their childhood repression and are able to commune with Celestial spirits, they will soon begin to bring to Earth far more of the feminine side of things, all of which will include the spirits feelings and what it was like for them doing their Healing. So far, all you have is a few women on Earth working with Celestial spirits in a public way, yet these women still rigidly complying with the man's way, just as seen in the Padgett Messages.

J: I know, and I've found it very frustrating. I can sense the potential in some of those women, yet they won't let go.

M: And you had to stop having anything to do with them because these women didn't want the safety and power they gained in the 'mans world' to be compromised or taken away from them by you. Were they to accept what you were saying, they would have had to face all their repressed childhood feelings and admit that all they were doing was to avoid such horrible feelings of feeling so unloved. And so such women channels for the Celestials are only allowing the charade to continue; and as you felt, they weren't getting anywhere so far as adding anything important to the ongoing revelation of truth.

J: What I feel is angry at how I feel the PM makes me feel, which is shut out, walled out, I can't get into them. I can read about them, I can understand the information, but what good does it really do for me, as I can't live the information until I've done my Healing. The only good part about it is I can long for and receive the Divine Love, but really it doesn't matter at all whether I know about how the Mansion Worlds are structured, or what immortality really is. I feel: so what, such information is not going to make me feel any better about myself. It's not going to magically heal me. It's a good interesting read, as you said, good true food for my mind and much better than reading all the New Age rubbish, but still it doesn't help me reveal truth to myself. I read about truths, but truth doesn't come up in me, that only happening when I do as you have told me: to accept, express, and long for the truth of my feelings.

M: And it's most important that you see, understand, and most of all, FEEL, this, and feel the difference between your work and the Padgett Messages. So it's absolutely right that you point out all the parts in the Messages that don't feel right to you, and we talk about them. It's actually one of those things, I would say to you hopefully without sounding too patronising, but it's vital that you do speak about such things when they make you feel bad. The reasons being, which I can help you to feel and perceive.

J: And Jesus, what do you say about this?

Jesus: I say that it's right all Mary is saying. And, as she has been telling you James, there is a lot more to it

than just the written word. The written word, how it's presented in the Padgett Messages, is symbolic of humanity's problem, and all the restrictions and limitations that were imposed on Mary and I. And as Mary said, it's vital that you point out all that doesn't feel right to you, that makes you feel bad – angry. And you can even think that perhaps a part of how I structured and wanted the Padgett Messages presented, was so for people like yourself who are wanting to live true to their feelings, to contain certain parts in them would make you feel bad. That I did it on purpose so you would feel bad, all so you would have to look deeper into yourself by expressing all you felt, so as to uncover the truth for yourself. So you would look to your feelings to confront your mind's control. So the feminine would confront the masculine in this case, in the mind controlling aspects of it all.

James: But what about Ann saying there are no angels when apparently there are. I want to believe there are angels in the Celestial spheres. But Ann might be right. I might be the one deluding myself refusing to believe what she says.

Jesus: That could be true James, but then you'd have to deny a large part of all that you are, all that you have come to understand as your personal truth.

James: I would, I'd have to edit a huge amount of what I've written believing that I made it all up.

Jesus: And possibly leaving you with something like the Padgett Messages. And yet you can't do that, for you didn't make it up.

James: Yes, I see what you're getting at! And NO, I can't delete it all. And I no longer care either. I will leave my work as it is unless I feel to change it. I can support myself now far more than I used to be able to. And even if when I get to spirit and see for myself that Ann is right, then I'll deal with that then, and then I will see how persistent in my erroneous beliefs I was. And then I'll have to go around and set everyone straight who might have read my work and been led astray by it – god forbid.

Jesus: And it's right you go with yourself James, with what you feel, rather than what someone else says, for that is all one can do. And as to whether or not Ann is right about this, really it doesn't matter, for it has nothing to do with the truth of living true to yourself. Each of us needs to uncover the truth for our self. And really James, your truth is currently limited to your flesh experience. When you are in spirit, then it will include all that you are and see about you. All you have now in your moment are your feelings – nothing else, and these are what you have to be true to, and even though they are all still within your negative state.

James: I can feel Jesus how I am angry about Ann lying only because I was punished so hard for lying when I was young. And so I firmly think it's wrong to do, and yet I have told lies to other people because it's been necessary, for to tell them the truth was not for me to do so, as I wasn't having the level of relationship with them as I am with Marion, with whom I am striving to tell no lies. I understand not everyone is ready for all the truth, and so at times it is better to say nothing, or if I have had to, then to lie. I don't feel that lying is a sin and that I will get punished by God if I do it for the right reasons; which of course can be very subjective, and yet more for me to work through. I do it now knowing why I am doing it should it be called for, and I guess I can see the same applying to Ann in this message. As Mary said, it wasn't called for, for whatever the reasons, of which I don't know, for her to speak openly about angels, just as it wasn't called for, for any of the spirits to speak openly about doing their Soul-Healing. I

can live with that.

And with that, I'm going to finish for the day. Thank you Jesus and Mary, thank you both again, I greatly enjoyed that, and being able to be angry speaking about it all with you.

Mary: As did we James. Jesus and I will speak to you tomorrow, good-night.

(14/5/10)

James: Mary and Jesus, this morning I've been able to feel how angry I am (was) with mum for saying things to me that I felt weren't right. I want to yell at her, NO! THAT'S NOT RIGHT! It's not right what you're saying, there ARE angels in the Celestial spheres, you saying there aren't is not right. NO! No! No! You are wrong and I'm not going to listen to you. My projecting mum onto Ann.

I want to be able to go back and face mum and say no to her and that I think she's not right, and fight her until she backs down, which she never did, until she says I am right by what I have said. She always said I was wrong, so I want to, for once, say she is wrong. Just for once. ONCE! Once in my bloody life I want to be able to say no to mum and that she is wrong and for me to be proved right and for her to back down, give up, and admit she was wrong. She never admitted she was wrong – never! She was always right and never wrong. It was where she kept all her power; and to say she was wrong would mean she was powerless, and that and all those dreadful feelings, she could never accept.

And so for me I can see that I want to be right to, just like her. I don't want to be wrong, only I never got a chance to be right and to never back down, I never won. So now I want to win, I want to stand up to you both and say no, you are wrong, there are angels in the Celestial spheres Jesus and Mary, and I don't care whatever anyone (you) says. I am right, I know there are (even though how could I know, as I've never been there). It's the principle of it. I believe I am right and I don't care, even if there aren't angels in the Celestials. And I don't care, because with mum it goes beyond the truth, beyond the fact as to whether she or I are right or wrong, it just comes down to my wanting to have power over her, to win. I WANT TO WIN, FOR FUCKING ONCE! And even if I am wrong, I don't care, I just want to win! I want to have some power. I want to feel powerful for once with her, to overpower her, to have it all my way. I never had it my way, she always had it her way, so because I like the idea of there being angels in the Celestials, and because I want to see them when I die, I want her to back down; I want Ann Rollins to come to me and say she was wrong, she was lying, she was only doing what Jesus told her to do, to say there wasn't angles for all the various reasons.

And I want angels to be there, because angels are beautiful, wonderful beings who I love so much, as they love me; I can feel them always loving me, and they wouldn't tell me what to do and how to be. They would like me and I would like them, and we'd not be constantly fighting. They wouldn't be anything like horrible people, like my horrible parents who always made me feel bad. Angels would make me feel good, everyone knows angels only make you feel good. And all those fallen angels have been made to go away leaving only good angels; so I want to feel good, very good, and being with all the angels I will feel good! They are like, but a million times better than, nature, all the creatures, like my fish, like the cicadas and my Emperor Gum Moth caterpillars, that were so big, so lovely, so pretty, and they liked me. They didn't hurt me, and they were my only friends when I was young. They weren't mean to me, they didn't say nasty things to me, they didn't make me feel scared. And I want to be with them and more, and the more will be what it's like when I am with the angels. And I can be with the two special angels that are looking after me, they will be my friends, and we'll be able to do all sorts of fun things

together, and I will always be happy, and full of love, and light, and all the joys of the spirit world that Helen and Ann and James' mother speak about.

That's what I want, to live in a place where I am surrounded by loving spirits and angels and not my unloving, uncaring, parents who are so full of themselves and don't give a shit about me. I hope they rot away in the hells while I go higher into the Celestials when I die. Because I have prayed for the Divine Love and Jesus says when you do that all your sins and errors are taken away and you're made perfect, and I want to be perfect, perfectly filled with love. I want to feel loved, I'm tired of feeling so unloved, feeling so miserable with my life so nothing, and feeling so sad and sorry for myself. I want to feel good, happy and really alive with the joy of life. I've never felt like that, always being too scared of every fucking thing.

Mary and Jesus, I still can't believe how much of a fucking prick my mother was to me. She didn't mother me, or show me any love, she treated me as the enemy all the time. And it's been so hard to wake up to this. She did it all while I was little, all the feeling-memories that have surfaced in me over the years and are still surfacing keep showing me and making me accept that she was such a shit to me, that really she hated me and didn't want me in her life. And yet as I grew older she turned all of that around. Because I was no longer such a trial and bother to her being able to look after myself and being less demanding of her time and attention, she made me believe we were on the same side, that we were great friends, that we weren't even mother and son, but were two really good friends, all so I could be one of her supportive audience whilst she continued to put on her show. And I believed all her shit right to the point of standing up for her, telling everyone how much of a wonderful mother she was, and how much we all got along so well and loved each other. I am like one of those conquered people by the Romans who without land, heritage and tradition, end up adopting the Roman way of life believing it's superior, and going out to fight for the Romans against other people, even their own people, who don't want to submit to their rule. I sold out to myself. I was forced to and stood no chance of standing up to her. And how could I, being the one forming. But still, now as I'm waking up to the truth of our relationship, I think, shit, what have I done! I don't want to be like she is, even though I am as she is. So I want to win, I want to have some power, I want to be right, I want to be the all-knowing great one, the one who is never wrong, the one who everyone else will admire and say: Gee James and all his writing is great, he really knows what it's all about, he is even better than James Padgett; and all because I say there are angels in the Celestial spheres whereas the Padgett Messages say there aren't.

I feel, as I so often do, so pathetic, just like a whinging child who wants to get his own way.

Mary: And what's wrong with that James?

J: Oh but Mary, I'm not a fucking child, I'm nearly forty-nine years old for god's sake. I'm pathetic, still needing to be told by you and Jesus what to believe, what it's all about, I can't know for myself. I'm still looking for my nice parents, you and Jesus, to come along and love me and tell me it's all right, and that if I want there to be angels in the Celestial spheres, then of course there are angels in the Celestial spheres. I want you to take me away from the ogre monsters my mother and Grandmother (I still have to put 'G' in capital letters when I write grandmother, that being how much control and power over me she had) and the patheticness of my father and grandfather. I want you both to tell me all the good things, all the good things called – THE TRUTH, all so I will feel better, all so I will be able to eventually escape my horrible life and horrible beginning – my horrible parents.

The Padgett Messages are all so very nice, they don't make you feel bad in any way, they don't confront you, they are 'feel-good' messages offering you the help, reaching out to you saying: we will save you and all you have to do is long for the Divine Love. And so you want to believe them, and you pray and long,

and in comes the Love and you feel good for a moment. And you want more, you want to feel good all the time, so you pray and long and spend all your time all day long and all night long, praying and longing for the Divine Love. I was hooked on praying for it, it came and made me feel good, but in the end it didn't do what Jesus said it would, it didn't just magically heal me. In the end I felt like I couldn't pray and long for it anymore because I felt too overwhelmed with misery and bad feelings. I couldn't use it to keep my bad feelings away. They became too much, swamping me and I didn't have the will, or power or self-control, or whatever it is that you are meant to have to just keep pushing on with the prayers and longing until all my bad feelings ended. Other people might be able to do that, but I couldn't. So I fell in a heap and didn't know what to do. I begged and begged the Father to help me to see what I should do. I felt so fucking bad, the worst I'd ever felt, and at the same time Marion was coming into my life. And all thanks to her I moved on understanding that my bad feelings were never going away by themselves, and shit they would have surely gone with *all* the Love I'd been receiving. I sat on my 'prayer chair' for up to two hours at a time and often up to five times a day longing and receiving the Divine Love for about two to three years, and having all those experiences with the spirits coming and speaking to me, so if it hadn't worked by then, if something hadn't made me feel better, then shit what was it all really about. And I didn't feel better for it, I felt worse!

The Padgett Messages make it all sound too easy. They don't say that at some point in your eternal existence you have to come to terms with the whole truth of your unloving relationship with your mother and father. And if they did, who'd want to know about that. I don't think I'd have believed it, so who's going to want to read all the stuff I write going on and on endlessly about how fucked we all are, and all you've got to look forward to is doing your Soul-Healing, which will be the hardest most painful thing you will ever do in your life; and it will be centred around seeing how unloving your parents were to you and you to your children if you've had them; and then, and ONLY THEN, once you've healed yourself, will you be able to experience the full benefits of the Divine Love. Only then will all you and Jesus are saying be something of a reality you can live. It's all so fucking mad.

And you know, this morning I was also thinking that if I long for the Divine Love, it may come and transform those parts of my soul that I might have healed through my Healing. It may not also, having no effect upon my soul until I have done all of my Healing, I don't know; however I felt that I don't actually want it to interfere with me, not just yet. I felt I wanted to heal myself completely with my own love, to feel completely self-loving, to be completely my own friend, and feeling really happy and good about myself and life. And once I have felt that, once I know what that state of being in perfect Natural love feels like, then I might want to transform my soul with the Divine Love and become whatever it is you become.

And I realised that I felt like this because I have never known myself, I've never known what I James really feels like. I've been too false, too fucked up not having a clue who I really am and what I really am, and what I'm really like. Mum and dad killed all that in me, and all I've known as myself is this fear-ridden pathetic piece of nothing, who's believed he is superior to everyone else, and not too bad a person. And if the Divine Love comes into me too soon, what will happen to me, I don't know, I may never just feel what it feels like to be me – James. To be James Nothing and James No One, just me – James. And me James feeling completely good about myself, by myself, just me, me with no other help, no God's Love in me, just plain old me. I want to be me, and true to me, and to feel this for some time, be it a moment or an hour or a day, or a year, or a hundred years, what it feels like to be me. And then when I'm completely happy about being me, then start to change myself into becoming the divine me. And although I guess it's too late for that as I have already longed for the Love, I will never know, but it was a new feeling.

And then I thought that really why was it that you and Jesus came to Earth when you did. Why not

send an Avonal Pair on a Magisterial mission when the time was right to help us understand about our negative state and our need to heal it. And then for the past two thousand years people might have been working on themselves and so looking forward to the time when the full bestowal Avonal pair might come and tell people about the Divine Love and helping them be able to do all their Soul-Healing. Surely the Avonal pair could have terminated the Rebellion and Default, at least locally – on Earth. So then I suppose I have to ask, why didn't you go to another planet and terminate the universal rebellion through it, instead of making it even harder for us here on Earth having to grapple with having you Mary and Jesus, the Creator Daughter and Son, and all you've revealed to us, but that which we can't live until we've done our Soul-Healing. And you're not being able to tell us about it all properly because you were too perfect; and then Jesus' coming again via Mr Padgett, with the part-revelation that is made to sound like it's all we need to know... it's all so confusing.

M: Nothing more than you've experienced with your parents James.

J: Yes, well that's true; and so by you saying that, suddenly I understand; that well yes, being so confused, we need the way to get out of it to be as it is, confusing, so we can relate to it. So you're now telling me Mary, that because I'm so fucked up, then I need the whole revealing process of how to unfuck myself to be as fucked as I am.

M: Yes! And doesn't it make perfect sense?

J: Yeah, in a confusing kind of way, ha, ha. So because of our negative state, and we being all so messed up, we couldn't have a straightforward revelation of truth to sort us out. We've had to have something that's as messy and misleading as we are.

M: Exactly, it all has had to comply with your rebellious confusion of untruth. And just as you've had to sort out your mess with your parent's, so to have you had to sort out your mess with the Revelation.

J: So shit, that's what it's really all about! Mum and dad revealed to me a great mess, which I've had to sort out to I become a man. And so you've revealed a great mess, which I've got to sort out to make sense of my mess. And that each of us will in some way have to do the same thing, and so that's why the Padgett Messages and *The Urantia Book* are all so weird in their not being full revelations.

M: Yes.

J: And so that's really why I've been feeling like working through the Messages with you, all so I can bring up the parts in them that I don't feel good about, with you putting the necessary pressure on me, so I can help myself to feel all the bad feelings about mum and dad that I have been feeling.

M: Yes.

J: Fuck me. Sorry Mary. Well, thank you both very much, it's been working well.

M: And we are very pleased James, as you've responded so well in each situation.

J: I feel like a pigeon, a rat in the lab that you're working on.

M: More bad feelings for you to express James?

J: Probably, why not. It's not the first time I've felt like I'm some sort of sick experiment.

M: Well, in a way, you're all some kind of experiment, as you live out your soul's requirements for your negative states.

J: Yeah I guess so. I need a break Mary. I'll return after the vacuuming. After it makes me feel more angry... which I can express to Marion and long for the truth of...

Later:

J: I've been having a look on the Internet regarding the latest things to do with Divine Love and James Padgett's messages. All of the messages are now available in books through the various sites offering them. And the man and woman who say they are the reincarnation of you both are still going strong. So things are I guess as they should be – still one big mess, getting messier..

And why I'm telling you this is because none of it bothers me anymore. I accept it all, people are (of course) free to do and believe what they will – now isn't that a startling revelation! I bet they'll be glad to hear that from me – as if I had any say, or would want to have any say, in their lives. And I feel so much better about this, not trying to control anything or anyone, not believing it should all be one way, and not getting angry about it all. And if anything, I'm just curious as to how it will all go. Oh I can't tell you how good, how free of it all, I feel! And I'm no longer feeling angry about what's said or what's not said in the Messages.

M: Good James, as there will be more to come, much more. Once people begin to understand about the significance of Jesus' new revelations of truth, from all the various sources, your's included, then all sorts of other manifestations of it will come about. And it has to be that way, as there is a lot of 'power' to be had in it all by people needing it, and who are more than willing to use all the can to achieve it. And in the end it doesn't really matter if there are hundreds of people pretending they are myself and Jesus, because that's what your world is all about, anti-truth, so the more truth that's revealed, the more it's going to be used to defile and make a mockery of that which is really true. And only those people who are very sincere about wanting the truth will find it, knowing that all the rest is just expressions of people's fantasies.

J: By understanding that the Spirits of Truth need to be active and freely available has helped me understand that there is nothing I can do that might help people find the truth. I did believe that if I talked to people they would listen and understand, those people who said they were interested in the truth, but as that never led to anything, other than my disappointment because of all the expectations I had, I gave it up, understanding it has nothing to do with me. The Mother and Father are in control of all of that: who do I think I am that I might have any say in what They want! So I feel good about it all for the time being, at least until the next lot of anger to do with it comes up.

And I understand to that you commenting on James' messages in this way for me, is more for me than anything else. For each time we speak it helps me, helping me to bring up more bad feelings so I can find the truth of them, and I've been enjoying that, how much of surprise it is, which next thing I'm going to be focused on with your help.

M: As you read further in Ann's message, you can see that it's important with these messages that we kept them only involving mortals, and so Jesus and the Celestials refer to the redeemed mortal spirits as 'angels'. And this you understand will have a great appeal to many people, particularly many coming to them from a Christian background, which mostly frowns upon communication with the supernatural.

J: I don't understand it, not having come from a Christian background myself, but I can sort of imagine what you're saying Mary. If it wasn't opened up to the fact that there were masses of other spirit personalities other than mortal spirits, I can see it would put a lot of people off, as relatively so few are interested *The Urantia Book* for example, and yet that book says more about God and the ascending mortal soul than anything else on the planet, far more than any of the religions. And then coupled with all the stuff about aliens, and conspiracies, and all the New Age stuff, it all becomes too blurred and confusing. So I can understand wanting to keep it as simple and straightforward as possible.

This part in Ann's message is a part of what I'm saying, as I'm beginning to feel it myself based on all the things I've needed to keep myself going. **So while you must pity the followers of most of these orthodox churches because they are living in the security, as they think, of these false ideas, yet you would not be justified in attempting to do anything to abolish these churches in toto, because there is nothing to supply their places, and the truths which they teach would be destroyed and nothing left to serve the soul's interests.** It's devastating having to face that you have nothing, that there is nothing for you, that your life is nothing, that there never was anything, that there wasn't any love, and all that you think is so good and wonderful giving you so much, is all nothing, wrong and bad. That is how Marion and I have been feeling a lot lately, and we have only been able to feel such a truth about ourselves, the truth of our early life and all our parents did (or rather, didn't do) for us, having done so much of our Healing. Were we to have had all our falseness suddenly stripped away, it would have been too traumatic for us, so I'm slowly beginning to appreciate the slow step by step advancement in our Healing. Had it been any faster and we wouldn't have been able to cope with the pressure and pain, it would have been too excruciating. And so I guess this is a part of the mercy of the Mother and Father, allowing us to move deep into our negative states, and then when we want to come back to Them, gradually helping us to come out of it. And so in this light, I can see that James Padgett's messages could be seen as something of a stepping stone, a slow introduction to the truths giving people time to accept them before moving on further into the more severe side of things and having to do their Healing.

M: Exactly James; and that was all Jesus and I can do, it's all we can offer you, for as we've said, being not of the negative state ourselves, we can't go all the way into it with you. We are only holding out our hands to you saying, come; but to come and follow us, the way will be hard. We will help you with all we know and with our Spirits of Truth, but still you will have to do the hard work, feel all your pain and come to terms with the truth of your unloving life. And when the time is right, when everything is in place, then pressure will start to be applied to that which is untrue, and then some people will no longer want to believe in the Church or their religion seeing that it doesn't do for them all they want it to. And as you know, there is always a portion of humanity at any given time feeling this way, and so looking for answers, but in time that portion will increase, and no matter what the churches try to do to keep the faithful they will be seen as old and outdated, something doomed to die suffering the fate of untruth. And those small fragments of truth contained with them will also be found in newer systems that ring true, so people will be able to move leaving their church and religion, feeling they are losing nothing

whilst gaining a lot more.

J: And now I can see the value of people discussing their Christian beliefs with those truths in the Padgett Messages. It helps to meld the best parts together making something of a line of continuity.

M: Yes, and it all needs to be said, and indeed will be said. What is occurring now is only a very small part of what will happen. And it's going to happen right the way through the next age. Humanity has a lot of growing to do, and not all people are going to be able to do what you and Marion are doing, putting all that you've done aside, giving it all up, and embracing an entirely new way, all within a matter of years. For the greater part, people will need to make slow changes, their lives being too involved with the business of doing all they need to do so as to survive. Yet still, all you are saying and all we are telling you needs to have its place so those people wanting more can use it.

J: Now Mary, these things that are said from time to time in the Messages, I also find odd, Ann says: **But I tell you that the time is coming when the churches will teach the real truths of God's Love and of Jesus. mission and the way to man's salvation; and then humanity will be happier, and the Kingdom of Heaven will exist on earth as it does in our Celestial Heavens. The time is now ripe for these churches to receive these truths, and men's longings for light and happiness will demand that the true gospel be preached, and it will be.** I used to feel very excited by such things, thinking that perhaps there is something in the Mayan factor, that perhaps these are the End Times we're moving into; perhaps something big is going to change and all the churches will change over night (it was always, very sudden and dramatic) and masses of people will swing around embracing all you and Jesus say, and... and on it would go... and I'd be waiting... and, looking for the signs... and....

M: I understand James, it all sounds very appealing, doesn't it. However as we've been saying, it will need to be a gradual transition and not one that happens too fast, as people wouldn't be able to cope with it. However, having said that, it's not to say that it will be smooth sailing for humanity, for it won't be, as it can't be, because of the dynamics of living in an anti-truth state. The further humanity moves into its negative state the stronger will be the forces seeking to drive it back, and in the end those forces will prevail for all people will one day have to heal their evil condition. Most of what Ann is referring to here concerns the next Age, and further on in humanity's evolution of truth.

J: Yes, but will those forces all be applied in one big moment in history, something like Armageddon. And is such a time right on our door step?

M: And you know our answer to that James, as we've spoken about such things before.

J: I know, and that's why I'm beginning to let all of that go too. I'm realising that I hope the whole world will blow up, because that's what I hoped would happen to my family and to my parents. As much as I would be terrified having to cope in life without them, still I secretly wished the doomsday bomb would drop on them and make them see the error of their ways, that being, they would instantly change and love me.

So I'm now happy to accept what Ann says, that the time is coming, and so it is, but it still may take aeons before it arrives or anything definite changes or progress is made. I know how easy it is to say: the

time is coming... soon... as do you guys: 'Soon James, soon... soon your Healing will finish.' Yeah right, it's been 'soon' for years now!

M: And it's true James, soon it will finish, only your 'soon' is a little different in duration of time, than our 'soon'.

J: So I'm coming to understand. And yes, I know, what if it takes a few more years and a few more and more still, when I have the whole of eternity beckoning me. What's a few years going to be in a million years time? I know, but every second feeling like shit, is hell.

And this what Ann says is also very appealing: **Now I believe that I can see before me, as a vision, that many good men and women will develop their psychic powers to such an extent that they can be used as mediums of communication, and they will be so honest and earnest in their work, that men will believe the communications and learn the real truths that the Master is striving to teach.**

M: And so her vision has been proved correct, hasn't it?

J: Meaning?

M: You, James, the likes of you.

J: But I'm not psychic.

M: Oh but you are. Only you don't go around using your 'powers' to make predictions about people's lives. You use your psychic potential to help you understand about the truths, being able to connect with us higher spirits and communicate what we want to say.

J: Yeah, okay. I've thought about trying to do that to make some money, but I think I'll leave that up to mum. It wouldn't work. I'm only interested in the truths.

I suppose you could say my writing with spirits is psychic, funny, but I've never thought of it that way. It's just... writing with spirits – inspirational writing. Seeing the spirits, and being able to draw them or receive their messages about people and their lives, that's psychic.

M: Expand your horizons my dear boy. If you weren't psychic, and it has nothing to do with seeing the future, you wouldn't be able to do what we are doing now.

J: Okay, but I don't feel like it's any sort of 'power'.

M: No, and it's not. And it's not, because you choose not to use it that way. At least not openly, yet you did want everyone to come to your classes during your early times with the Divine Love, this giving you what you believed to be a certain 'power'.

J: Yeah, well I admit that, I did. I wanted to be the Great One! And I still do... only my enthusiasm for it has waned somewhat. As I lose my need for false power through my Healing, so I'm able to give up such desires.

M: Just as the spirits told James Padgett.

J: Yeah, but such desires were supposed to vanish immediately upon partaking of the Divine Love, not take years of pain to erase them out of my soul. But you don't have to say anything Mary, we've been over that enough for now and I totally understand.

M: Good, as I wasn't about to launch into it again James. We do have to be able to move on at some point.

J: I've been thinking that it must be something to do with my fixed earth sign Taurean nature that makes me have to go over and over it all so much, ever so slowly moving on. Or it's that part in me of Aquarian Gran having to go over and over it again telling me repeatedly all she knew, she being the Great Knower, as if she was schooling me in how to conduct myself in life... and how do deal with mum.

M: It's only that your fixed nature was so badly interfered with and used against you by your grandmother, her using it to her advantage by making you her 'star pupil', that keeps you locked into your beliefs as strongly as you have been. However that too serves a positive purpose – there is always positive coming from and out of the negative – that being that you won't have left any stone unturned, having more than thoroughly thrashed it all out.

J: It's all too exhausting Mary, having to think yet again about Gran and her control over me. I'm going to have a break. Thank you.

M: Okay James, speak to you later.

July 16th, 1915.

J: I can sure empathise with James' bad days. Always hoping the good time will come.

July 17th, 1915.

James: From St. Peter: **You have more power of the spirit world being exercised in your behalf than has any other mortal; and with the exercise of this power there will come to you a power that no mortal has ever had since the days when we lived on earth.** 'Talk about getting James' hopes up. It must have been very hard for him sometimes, to believe it's Jesus speaking to him, and then to have the saints come to him, telling him such things.

Jesus: It was James, very difficult for him, yet necessary for what he needed to keep him going. It was vital that spirits spoke to him, and not just spirits no one had heard about before.

James: Why?

Jesus: Because it was needed to be shown that such people were not infallible and that they had made

mistakes, that they were not perfect. And that I had chosen them not because they were special or gifted in any way, but because they were ordinary simple men. That is what is so appealing to so many, that it's for the common man as well as the educated man all that I speak about. And such simple men have gone on to rise up with the Divine Love and do their Soul-Healing. And many of the more famous and educated men have been left languishing.

Mary.

And notice James, how James had a very bad day the day before the 17th when he was very downhearted and Jesus came to him. And then having accepted his state, the next day he has a very big day with so many of the higher spirits coming to him. How many times have you gone through this, feeling so bad and allowing yourself to feel that way, then to be followed by a big insight or breakthrough. And it was because of James, in his way, allowing himself to feel bad, that he was able to keep going. For had he not and refused to feel bad, had he used his mind to keep such bad feelings totally away, he would have not been able to keep going, to keep writing it all, as well as to keep longing for the Divine Love. And Jesus and the Celestials would have stopped coming to him. He would have given it up or used his mind with his ego to take control thereby limiting what Jesus was trying to achieve. James' openness to at least some of his bad feelings helped him maintain his humility.

Also James, James Padgett felt much better speaking with male spirits, and one's he felt somewhat familiar with having studied the Bible; or one's he had known, or one's who he felt were worse off than himself.

July 18th, 1915. No comment.

20th July, 1915. No comment.

July 21st, 1915. No comment.

Mary.

And in this message of Daniel's when he says: **This law was then in existence just as much as it is now, but then spirits had only the natural love to help them get out of their condition of suffering and darkness, and, in many cases, it required centuries and centuries for this love to work out their salvation.**

And I must tell you also, that when this natural love had done its work, the spirit came into a condition of happiness and satisfaction. So much so, that many of them remain contented; and some who lived on earth when I lived and became spirits when I became a spirit, are still in that condition of happiness which this natural love in a pure state gives them, he isn't including the work of healing their childhood repression, that would still have to be done once they started to receive the Divine Love. **AT NO TIME IN HUMANITY'S PAST HAS THERE BEEN ANY KNOWLEDGE AND REAL UNDERSTANDING OF ONE'S CHILDHOOD REPRESSION.** Truth and understanding about it is only now being revealed to humanity. There has always been a slight understanding that one's childhood is very crucial to one's development, and negative influences during childhood can severely affect one as an adult, but nothing until the work of Alice Miller had it been substantially known or understood, either before Jesus or I came, or since. Since the beginning of the Rebellion, all such potential understanding has been lost; and since the Default of Eve and Adam, it's all become totally ingrained into the soul of man. So no spirit began to heal their childhood repression until I told them it was a necessary thing to do, which I did after I died and joined

Jesus to continue our revelation in the Mansion Worlds.

As I have told you, I did work with, and told some women about it before my death, and they did some of their Soul-Healing including the Divine Love, but there were only a handful of such women; and they were doing under special circumstances with me because I needed to understand what was involved.

James: Mary, I was thinking about these women yesterday, and what it might have been like for them to be the first mortal spirits to reach and enter into the Celestial spheres. I imagine it must have been quite amazing, and yet to be all but alone, to have ascended so far above so many people, and to be able to look back at the whole of humanity...

M: It was something of a shock for them, yet a good one. They couldn't really believe it. To be told it would happen, and none of them had any expectations, they weren't even taken on a trip in advance of their actual Healing completion into the Celestials to be shown their new homes – it was all too good to be true. They all cried with happiness and joy. However they didn't spend too much time in the beginning in their new Celestial homes, preferring to stay with their soul-mates, friends and helping others who were working on healing themselves who were still in the lower Mansion Worlds.

J: Was there one woman who arrived first, or did a few of them go 'over' together?

M: There was one who finished her Healing ahead of everyone else, the first mortal spirit to do so, Raekiena is an approximation of her name, only she elected to stay and wait for some of the others. In the end, five women arrived at the same time. And yes to your question, they were all a part of the first soul-group to be formed in the Celestials. And once they had reached the first sphere, it didn't take long before others joined them. They were very exciting and happy times for Jesus and I; and for those first spirits from Earth to complete their Healing.

J: I'm going to finish now Mary. Thank you both once again.

(15/5/10)

Mary.

James, how are you feeling? Do you think you'd be up to speaking with some spirits other than Jesus and myself?

James: My birthday card has nearly wiped me out. I saw when we got home from our morning shopping that the one person in my life who I have and do fear the most is... and no surprises here: my mother. But did I feel it! So much hidden fear came up out of me. And now I know for certain, it having taken me all these years to reach this point, that it's true. Lots of feeling-memories surfaced together with words spoken about mum's behaviour and treatment of us when we were young, all of which I'd forgotten. Now I remember. So to answer your question Mary, I do feel like speaking with them, however should my headache get worse, I'll have to stop.

M: I've asked a couple of the first women spirits who attained the Celestial spheres to come and speak to you. They will be able to answer for you the questions you were asking me after we'd finished writing

yesterday. I'll give over to them now.

Maria.

Hello James, my name is Maria, and I will speak to you first. I was not the first to attain the Celestial level of truth, however I was in the first group of five who Mary told you about. And James, please feel free to ask me questions, to participate in what I am telling you, as you have been doing with Mary and Jesus.

You don't seem to remember, but I and some of the others have come to you before and spoken about our time in spirit, however we'll go over the same things if you like.

James: I have a vague memory of it Maria, but I can't remember in which book it was. So please, if you don't mind going over it again.

Maria: We five women, I was not much more than a young girl at the time, were devoted to Mary during her later years after Jesus had died on the cross. I met Mary in one of the camps when Jesus was on tour and immediately felt drawn to her, loving all that she was – and she was, and still is, so lovely. And she was something of a mother to me. I stayed with her like a lady-in-waiting, sharing many of the duties with others in attending to her needs, which weren't that much at all. We all knew, we sensed and understood, that there was more to Mary than she and Jesus let on. It didn't take much to see they liked each other a lot and were drawn to each other. And as the years passed, and Mary came to understand all Jesus spoke about, it became very obvious to us women that Mary was someone not like us, that if anything, she was more Jesus' equal than she was one of us common women.

Mary, as she has told you, came from a Merchant family, I came from a farming one and was not so wealthy as Mary. I was very humble and unassuming and I think that was what Mary liked in me, for after Jesus died, she asked me to stay with her, telling me that she was going to leave Palestine and move to live out the remainder of her life in Egypt, which as she told you, she did.

I never wanted to leave Mary, she was too good to me and I loved her deeply. I didn't feel I needed to have a relationship with a man, being happy to serve Mary, and go wherever she wanted to go. I, like her, died a virgin, which is actually something I am proud of.

As Mary grew within herself, all because of what Jesus told her, she helped me and other women to also grow in the truth as she understood it. And when she spoke to us, it was much easier to understand what she was saying, than to understand what Jesus said. Often we looked to Mary as something of a translator helping us understand what the Master said, which seemed to come naturally to her.

Just before she died in Egypt she told me of her true identity, that she was the Daughter of God, and that when I died, which was to be a few years after her, she would be there for me in spirit to welcome me into heaven. I looked forward to this, and my life without Mary was lonely, even though I continued to live with some of the other women Mary had helped in Egypt.

When I died, having died of cancer of my pancreas (as I found out later in the spirit worlds), just as she had promised, Mary met me and took me to live with three other women in the third Mansion World. Before Mary had left us on Earth we had all been working on ourselves just as she has told you, by accepting our feelings, speaking about them to each other, and longing for the truth of them. We had made some progress with our Soul-Healing, as she also told us of longing for the Divine Love which we loved doing, but once we were together in spirit, we wanted nothing other than to do it completely, for once there we could see the value of it.

Mary took us all in hand as we willingly submitted to her, and worked on ourselves as our souls sort to

liberate all our repressed childhood feelings. And there were so much of them we had to accept, as you are finding out for yourself.

After some time, a few months, our number had grown to five. We were a tight-knit band and we sought only each others company, however Mary explained to us about soul-mates, and during the next year we were told who they were, not that this did anything to dampen our enthusiasm for doing our Healing, as all of our men were with Jesus and his followers trying to help other spirits awaken to the truths in the mind worlds, and not doing their Healing at that time.

You see James, nothing had changed from when we were on Earth with Mary and Jesus. Men and women stayed very separate, with women knowing their place and rarely challenging it. And it was the same in spirit, at least to begin with. There were a lot more followers of Jesus in spirit than on Earth, hundreds of thousands, with the majority of them in the first Mansion World and on the second Earth plane to who he would descend and speak with, and both men and women; and a lesser amount of his followers in the third Mansion World, those who were slowly waking to the notion of doing their true Spiritual Healing with the Divine Love.

Some people because of their nature had allowed the Divine Love they had been praying for to help them submit to some of their repressed feelings, consequently making a little headway in their Healing, but by and large, few spirits, men or women, wanted to acknowledge all Mary had to say in the way of the truth and the need to heal their childhood repression. She didn't call it childhood repression, only making it clear to those of us who did want to listen to her, that it was all that happened in our early childhood that denied our full self-expression causing us to live untruth to ourselves and God, that we needed to heal.

Once our small group chose to fully commit ourselves to the task of healing ourselves, we quickly ascended the Mansion Worlds becoming brighter spirits, all of which mystified many other spirits, and particularly the men.

But slowly with Jesus pointing us out, men and other women began to see what it was we were doing, and they too wanted to follow us, yet it was very difficult.

You see James, there wasn't the psychological understanding available to us back then, as it is for you today, it was all knew to us and we only really had what Mary was telling us to go by. It took a lot of courage to live contrary to how we'd been brought up and to how every other spirit in the mind Mansion Worlds were living. There was a lot to understand, and few of us had much intellectual capacity to grasp it with, so we mostly did just accept and express our feelings and allow our soul to advance us in truth. And we didn't know where we were going. Mary and Jesus told us of the higher spheres and even of Paradise, but we couldn't grasp it, it was more than enough for us to come to terms with life after death. And even though Jesus had endlessly repeated all he told us on Earth, still it was as if we hadn't heard what he was saying at all. And then to be in spirit with so many other spirits, many of who said they knew better than Mary and Jesus because they'd been in spirit for centuries and knew all about life in spirit, so it was all very confusing to our simple minds, and we were all simple girls.

And then on top of it all, to revert back to when we were younger, to feel alive again, and like young women, to no longer have our physical afflictions and illnesses, to feel so free with so many new things to see and do, it was all very exciting and intimidating; and then to keep focused on doing our Soul-Healing which only made us feel bad, and very bad at times, making us feel like no one loved us or would ever love and want us, that being all a woman lived for – to be loved by a man.. it was very difficult.

You asked Mary yesterday, so she told us that you were wondering what it must have been like for us to move into the Celestial spheres, to be the first mortal spirits from Earth to live in them, and I will say to you, it was like that every step of the way up through the Mansion Worlds, a whole new and incredible and amazing experience for us. To live in the houses that were provided for us, none of us had ever had

such beautiful things, we didn't even know such things existed, and the clothes we could wear, the feel of them against our spirit skin, coupled with the whole thing of no longer needing to eat and drink to stay alive, it was all so fantastical, nothing could have prepared us for life in spirit – Nothing! And then to have all that amplified a million fold feeling so loving of ourselves, each other and everyone else, and of Mary, Mary being so glorious, and Jesus, our no longer being of all our bad unloving feelings, there is nothing like the Celestial Heavens. No better feelings!

J: Did you visit the mind Mansion Worlds?

Maria: Oh yes, we went everywhere. We'd take excursions together exploring, or accompanied by Mary and Jesus who would explain it all to us. We met lots of mind spirits in all the levels of the mind worlds, and we slowly came to understand how we were different from them, and how what we were doing and how we were living with Mary and Jesus, was so vastly different from their way of life.

But slowly as the years passed, we progressed until finally we were living in the high planes of the seventh Mansion World ready to take the plunge and enter yet another whole new way of life. Mary and Jesus had told us many things about it, but oh James, when we first arrived on the Sea of Glass, it was magnificent, we all felt like we were in a dream world. We simply had no idea, the sheer size of Jerusalem, the First City as it's called, the capital city of the first Celestial sphere, was incredible. It was enormous, for you see no such cities existed in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds with so few spirits living in them. And most of the cities that existed in the mind worlds were more to the scale of what we'd been used to on Earth, but the First City was enormous. You with the cities of your day on Earth might not find it so, but for us, we felt so small.

After we had fully awakened from our transit sleep, having pulled ourselves together somewhat, Mary took us to where we were going to live. It wasn't so much a house, but as what were called quarters, a big share house that would in time be occupied by our soul-group, of which we'd been told we were all members. There were to be twelve couples all with our soul-mates, and we were to live in a sector of the First City that was for mortals (now spirits) from Earth.

For about the first month we hardly left our quarters to explore, as there was so much for us to do so far as going back down into the Mansion Worlds encouraging and helping our soul-mates and others of our soul-group with their Healing.

During our Healing, three of us, myself included, discovered that we were quite good listeners and very sympathetic to the other person (or spirit) when they were feeling bad, and so we wanted to work helping others, being friends to them as they embarked on and progressed in their Healing. The other two of our original five were better administrators and became engaged in setting up what was to become the headquarters in the first Celestial sphere for spirit arrivals from the Earth Mansion Worlds who'd finished their Healing. So each of us had our tasks.

About a month after we had arrived in the First City, the next group (also all women) of redeemed spirits, came to be with us. They were of another soul-group, six in number and lived near us. We all lived in a huge, what you'd call, housing complex, not in separate houses. And within the complex was a huge Prayer Hall, and a gigantic screen that we could use to access certain parts of Creation and certain universal news was relayed to it for us to watch. It was all too much for us to begin with, but slowly we got more used to things.

There were also lots of meeting and what we called work rooms, which we soon needed as Mary and Jesus told us that we were going to establish something of a government for ascending Earth mortal spirits, all so we would be self-governing in our sector of the First City. And added to this, we were told that we didn't have to live forever in the First City, that we could, being able to do whenever we wanted,

through increased prayer for the Divine Love, move up higher to live in the endless, so it seemed, higher spheres. But before we could do that, we needed to have all our soul-group in order – and of course most importantly, our soul-mates with us.

And so James, in keeping with you're asking Mary what it was like for us being the first, it didn't stop there, for we were the first soul-group in each of the Celestial spheres of Nebadon. After about six months we had a wonderful celebration, so much singing and dancing when our soul-group was fully formed, we'd been able in those short months to help our men in particular to move up doing their Healing, as most of them were well on their way in it by the time we'd completed ours. We'd been helping them all the way and they had made it into the seventh Mansion World by the time we left it, and so it wasn't long before we were altogether. And by that stage small numbers of spirits were arriving daily, setting up their quarters and settling in.

And so after the six months, we moved into the second Celestial sphere in which we stayed about five years, there was a lot more work to do there. And then we advanced together into the third and stayed there for ten years, then another ten in the next sphere, and then it depended on what we needed to do in each sphere as to how long we stayed in them. By the time Jesus was speaking to James Padgett, we'd been living for a short while in the highest Celestial sphere in Nebadon, and were awaiting the day when we could leave it for the greater universe, which you have already been told about.

And our soul-group, in honour of our being the first souls to embrace both Mary and Jesus, have been given, and still are given, the privilege of being the first Earth ascending mortal spirits into the next sphere. And so we've been told it's going to be like this for us all the way to Paradise.

James: So you are humanity's vanguard?

Maria: We are. So we're used to arriving now with no one else from Earth with us. However as we no longer need to 'sleep', to 'die' before each sphere advancement, we are able to visit the sphere before we are to live in it, seeing what it's like and what we will need to do. And being the advance party so to speak, that is what our soul-group is all about, it's what we do – forge the trail for others to follow. And we love it. We wouldn't want it any other way.

James: Wow! It certainly stirs the imagination. It sounds so exciting.

Maria: It does James, particularly when you think that none of us would have ever dreamed we were destined for such things. None of us had spectacular lives on Earth. And yet here we are all moving ahead to Paradise, knowing we will be the first soul-group from Earth to one day arrive there.

Now that the gateway into the greater universe is open, humanity is moving out like a spear with us at its tip. We are all pioneers moving out into the greater universe, and I couldn't begin to tell you of the wonder of it all.

James: Where are you now?

Maria: In our latest home, we've been here for about six years your time now. We don't need to descend to be closer to you for us to communicate, such is the wonder of life in spirit, so it's no hardship for us to talk with you today like this.

James: I'm afraid Maria I can't comprehend it at all. I can't even imagine more than a handful of Celestial spheres, let alone all *The Urantia Book* says comprises our little part of Creation, or Creation for that

matter.

Maria: And there is no need for you to James, your focus must remain Earth-bound, for that is where you are and that is your current reality. However it has been fun for me to come today and speak with you in this way. But now I can sense that you are tired and so I will say goodbye, and perhaps we may meet one day.

James: I'd like that Maria. Yes, I will stop now. Thank you very much.

(17/5/10)

Ryola.

Hello James, my name is Ryola and I was one of the five original women.

To tell you a little about myself: I am Egyptian, I met Mary through other women when she lived in Egypt during her final years. Immediately I loved every thing about her. She was so wise, so compassionate and so understanding. She was never judgemental, never told any of us how we should be; was never forceful; was never overbearing, she was all-accepting, and this endeared her to us all. Quite simply, there wasn't anyone else like her and we all intuitively felt this and loved this about her. She was unique – and she still is! We felt she was special, and after much probing she confided in us, and what is was she would have us do, if it was what we wanted to do.

Mary told us of her plans, of establishing a healing centre as it were, for more than just helping wayward unwanted strays like we all were. She wanted to help us to help ourselves, but on a soul level as much as on the emotional, mental, spiritual and physical levels. She explained to us how all our troubles – and we had a great deal of them – all came from our early childhood, from how we were treated by our parents, which none of us disputed. And that we could help ourselves by wanting to look for the reasons why we felt so unhappy back in our early childhood, which sounded good enough, yet how were we to go back into our early childhood, a time and place that none of us wanted to revisit.

As we lived with her for some years, slowly through our every day lives, Mary helped us to understand how crucial it was for us to allow ourselves to feel all the bad things we did about ourselves, to speak to her and each other about such bad things, to listen to each other, and to look for the truth of such bad feelings, which would come in response to our being together with that intention – everything coming out of our feelings. And gradually we experienced and saw what she meant.

Mary also explained to us about the Divine Love and the effect it would have upon our soul, and so willingly we agreed to sit in prayer with her longing for it.

We didn't consider ourselves as being spiritual or wanting to live spiritually, it was just our lives, which we wanted to be better than they were. We were all in some pain having suffered many traumas through our lives, and we wanted relief from such pain. And slowly it came.

During those years with Mary before she died, we all knew something very special was happening with us, we didn't understand the bigger picture, and none of us wanted to know it back then. We wanted to be able to bring our repressed childhood feelings out and live true, this we understood, and set our minds and will to achieve. We didn't know about the negative mind and all it entailed, that was to come as we ascended the Mansion Worlds.

When Mary's time came she told us that Jesus had told her she would soon be leaving us. We were all familiar with Jesus coming to her as she would often speak about the things he'd said to her from spirit.

We were of course all very sad, however she reassured us that we'd meet up and be with her again in the afterlife, and because of what Jesus had told her, we all believed it to be true. We didn't fear death, and when my time came I was very excited to finally be able to be with Mary again.

Her influence on us was very profound, something none of us entirely appreciated until well after we'd been living in the Celestial spheres. She was more than just a surrogate mother to us, more than a close and special friend, she was in a way our spirit, something akin to our life-blood, and we all felt we needed her more than just her love. It is hard for me to convey what I mean as you haven't and won't experience anything like it, but in a way it was as if we were a part of her, this of course all being amplified and brought about by our negative state.

When I arrived in spirit it was such a good feeling to once again be with her, and could do nothing more than all she asked of me. And as she wanted me to continue as we had done on Earth, so I and the others of the group did.

Why I have come, as she asked me to speak to you James, is not to tell you about myself, but to tell you a little of the atmosphere in which we did our Healing. You see, the men were all but useless. They were of no help to us at all as we women ascended in truth becoming very close. Even men that were more inclined to be feeling-expressive, were still so fixed in their ways, so superior, putting themselves so far above women, that to do what we were doing was not for them, so they delayed doing their Healing and being with us. And it didn't matter how much we encouraged and begged them to understand what we were saying, still they refused. They would only listen to Jesus, and not Mary. Because Mary was 'only a woman', and didn't play an important role on Earth, she was dismissed; however the more the men dismissed her, the more women gravitated toward her accepting all she had to offer. And we women could easily see that she and Jesus were one, they were equals, it was all very clear and obvious to us and a part of the charm, for we knew, as they told us, that when the day came and our men would submit to the Soul-Healing process as you call it, then we'd be with them just as Mary and Jesus were together, this being what we all so longed for. And finally the day did come.

At one time there were only women in the higher planes of the fifth and seventh Mansion Worlds, it was very nice but still very strange. And strange for so many of us women because we knew nothing about leading, let alone leading men and the whole of humanity. And yet the further we progressed the easier it became for us to understand, and to understand so much quicker than men.

It was very difficult for us to live completely opposite to how we were trained and programmed to. To effectively be men as well as women. We had to organise everything, and ourselves, and work on each other being 'men substitutes'. It gave us many laughs and much sadness, but there was nothing to be done about it, as none of us wanted to slow up; we were healing ourselves, we were feeling better with each day, unburdening ourselves, feeling a new power awakening in us, and we couldn't go back. We were a 'New Woman', and we liked all we felt very much. And because of how we were, showing up so many men, the lesser evolved men were greatly scared of us, resenting our closeness and familiarity with Mary and Jesus. And Jesus showed us all the time how much he enjoyed being with us, and this rattled a lot of the spirit men for they couldn't understand or relate to how the Son of God could be so open and familiar with us spirit women, delighting in their frankness as they sought to honour their feelings.

Once we'd become Celestials, our light was simply too bright for most men. Thankfully our soul-mates were, because of our relationships and their willingness to be with us, more open and receptive of us, breaking down their own barriers and stepping out of their preconceived ideas about how women should be. But other women loved it when we came in our light to be with them, this putting a lot of men off even more.

You see, what I want to impress upon you is that men dominated for so long, and so this imbalance has gone a long way to be addressed in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, in which most men at some

time, if not all the way through their Healing, feel inferior to women, just as you have done often with Marion, and just as the men in the messages from James Padgett felt.

In the Divine Love worlds, for the past two thousand years, women have had their day, so to speak. We have reigned supreme, and all thanks to Mary helping us understand that expressing and living true to our feelings is the way of things, the way to make us all happy and to feel loved. And by doing so, the whole inequality between the sexes has been addressed, with men having to become followers of women, for as you have read and feel within yourself, women being the true spiritual leaders. And so we are, and so we continue to prove this in the Mansion Worlds, and one day it will happen on Earth. For the Rebellion to end, for evil to be vanquished, women will have to rightly assert themselves by living true to their feelings. And those men, such as yourself, who want this, knowing it will help them, knowing that you need women to be this way, knowing it's the true way of things, will delight in the change. But for those men who want to persist in living untrue to their feelings and in the dominant position, time will show them being passed by.

I hear you asking me: is it easier for women to do their Healing, and to answer that I'd have to say, no, I don't think so, only because of how it is on Earth for men and women, it would seem so. So in a way, yes, I would say overall, it is. But it's more that men and women approach it from opposite ends of the spectrum having many different issues. And if a man, such as yourself, can allow his ego to be broken down with minimal resistance, then surely his healing will progress more swiftly than one who fights wanting to stay in control. And then for women who are now power-hungry and able to have power in your modern day in a man's way, so too will they find it harder to give up their false power for humility, such as your mother and grandmother James.

And as you know, in the end it doesn't matter. It's all only about the individual and their own progress in truth. And because we've all been treated so differently as little children, it's too hard to generalise, and better to avoid such things. Which is more a woman's way than a man's: to simply stay true to your own feelings, to live within the boundaries of all you feel, and not to move out into the mind where it's easier to gain power with information and intellectual understanding, all of which will be useless and of no help when it comes down to progressing in truth.

As you know, so much of what your world considers as very important and everyone should know about or be involved in, is man's doing, and all but a useless waste of time, something that succeeds in only entertaining the mind and keeping one away from one's feelings. And for a women, such as Helen Padgett, someone who is not at all interested in such things other than the truth of her feelings, her healing progression can be swift indeed, now the pathways have been thoroughly opened and explored in spirit. Whereas no man could move up the healing planes so quickly.

And that James is all I have to say to you. Thank you for allowing me to speak to you. I have done what Mary asked and now I will get back to my life of truth. I hope what I have said may be of some use to you. Good-bye now, Ryola.

James: Thank you Ryola.

(18/5/10)

Netti.

Hello James, I am Netti and will complete those of our original group Mary asked to speak with you. I am to tell you something about what it was like for us doing our Healing. It was very hard. It is very

hard for everyone no matter how much time they take to do it. And as you understand the theory by experiencing it for yourself, it can't be any other way. For when you have been denied love right from the very beginning of your incarnation, and formed your beliefs and behaviour based around your feelings of feeling rejected and powerless; with it making you feel that it's incredibly unfair with you having no say in it at all, you can't but feel very hurt. And the pain of such hurt, the anger and misery, as you are experiencing, is very bad. And it's the same for all of us. Some people as you know had seemingly a more loving upbringing than others, but still it won't be as loving as it should have been, so still there will be lots of unexpressed and repressed anger, fear and hatred needing to come out, all of which will shed light on the truth: that the amount of love you did need was not forthcoming and denied you.

We five only had ourselves and Mary to speak to about all we felt. Yet that was more than enough. We all lived together and it was in our daily being together that we interacted and felt. And much of what we felt made us angry and feel bad. We would hate each other, rage at each other, love each other, we'd laugh and cry together and separately. We'd leave the group having to go away and be by ourselves, being with other people (spirits), and then we'd come back and keep going. It was mad, hysterical, frightening and very compelling. For with every step we made truth came to us to show where our problems lay and how unloving our relationship with our parents and family were, and as we came to understand this we started to blame each other less and our parents more. And like you and Marion, in the end we understood that we were projecting our parents onto each other, we were role-playing being our parents for each other, and so it was all about our parents and not about each other, but still we had to be direct and be true to all we felt about each other when the feelings were there.

Our healing increasingly became about our relationships together, and less about the outside world. We ventured little into the other Mansion Worlds or even about our current plane once we were living in the fifth world. There was nothing outside of our localised environment for us, which suited us as we didn't want anything from the other worlds, only wanting the truth and more Divine Love.

There is currently nothing still on Earth other than your work that gives any indication of what awaits all those who choose to do their Soul-Healing in spirit. We have been forbidden to share any of our true feelings with humanity, the closest being in the messages with James Padgett of which we women were not allowed to contribute. And had we, we'd have wanted to tell James and humanity about what it was really like when you committed yourself to uncovering the truth of your childhood repression, something that wasn't even heard of during his day in the context that you now understand it.

The great mystery that humanity is struggling to find is why it feels so bad, and why when it feels loved and thinks it is loved, it still feels bad. For I tell you, when you do feel loved, and loved founded on a true and positive mind and will, there is no room for bad feelings, you simply can't and don't feel bad, you feel loved. And there is none of this feeling so-called loved for a time, short or long, and then feeling bad again. Once you are free, true, pure and perfect, love it is and love it will always be. And I tell you there is a huge difference. Anyone feeling loved on Earth, even the most loved feeling person, still has no idea about true love and what love really feels like – what it feels like to be fully loved, by yourself and your soul-partner.

And as you know, there is no other way to feel this love until you do your Soul-Healing. Not even partaking of the Divine Love will make you feel this way until you have done your Healing. Nothing will make you feel fully loved until you have done your Soul-Healing, because nothing can. Nothing can make you feel loved when you don't fully love yourself. And you can't fully love yourself because you were not fully loved in the beginning.

In spirit it was relatively easy for us to help each other, we women had no other choice, we had no distractions – we had nothing that gave us any feelings of power; the men were somewhat tardy in their Healing, they having all sorts of distractions and feelings of power. And being generally more

emotionally inclined and closer to our feelings than most men, so it was relatively easy for us to work helping each other. We have since observed men trying to help each other, but it's not the same thing as women helping each other. So most men will also need the help of women in doing their Soul-Healing, which as you can imagine, will of itself bring up many issues in most men as they have to give up their power and all they do to maintain it and their feelings of superiority. And to do this has proved a great hurdle for many men, causing them to delay their spiritual progress for a long time.

Soul-groups, as you have been told, are designed to maximise our life experience together. You all come from very diverse backgrounds and so see things in different ways, all of which helps maximise the interaction together. And once you have healed yourself and are living in the Celestial spheres with your soul-partner and soul-group, mostly the remainder of your time in Nebadon is taken up with forming good strong loving friendships with your group. You do all your work in your group, and you mostly have things to do with your group as you discover that you are in a way a new family for each other. And a new family of equals. And it's all very interesting and very exciting to live this way. It's wonderful and very intense and intimate feeling-wise with your soul-partner; and then it's a whole other wonderful experience being involved so closely with your soul-group, and something which you wouldn't be able to do in the negative and without the Divine Love in your soul. The love between you all becomes very strong, but still not stronger than with your partner, and it would be easy to see that were such a union of twelve pairs to come together in the negative, not before very long they'd be affairs happening, quarrels and disputes, with the whole group disbanding in a very short time. And yet this group is your chosen soul-group for at least your whole journey to Paradise, so you are going to get to know each other very well, yet all the time increasing your individuality and becoming increasingly spiritual. And by living this way you come to understand why the Mother and Father want it this way, and how amazing and incredible it all is, and just how lost, confused and daunted by it all you felt in the negative.

I'm not going to talk much longer James, only to add one more thing, and that is modern-day women on Earth believe they are liberated compared to women of years before, yet such liberation is false, it only being a different outworking of the negative state. Such women are no freer than anyone is or has been in the negative. And true women's liberation will only come when women start to do their Feeling- or Soul-Healing, accepting all they feel, being able to speak about such feelings, whilst seeking, longing and finding the truth of them. When women and men become thus truly liberated, then humanity will start to turn the corner for the journey home. But until that time, such 'liberated' women, whilst feeling much better about having power in their lives and being able to successfully compete with men – even dominate men, will be doing even more damage to their children than what has already been done by more suppressed women. The children of such 'liberated' women, as you can now personally testify James, don't feel freer and more loved.

That is all I wanted to say James. I will go now and leave you to your work. Thank you for allowing me to speak with you – Netti.

James: Thank you Netti; thank you all.

And thank you Mary for organising it. It was wonderful speaking to them. What they said has further helped me in many ways.

Mary.

Good James, as it was intended to do. And now further to what you were thinking last night about the Divine Love, I have someone else I would like you to speak with.

Zelmarnia.

Hello James. Yes, Mary has asked me to speak to you about the Divine Love and the soul, following on from what you felt and perceived yesterday.

James: I had been sensing you around Zelmarnia, and I'm glad Mary has asked you to come. It hadn't occurred to me to ask to speak to you, but I can see that I do have some questions that I'd like to ask you.

Zelmarnia: Yes, and I'd be more than willing to answer them. But first, I feel you should inform the reader as to what it was you felt last night.

James: Okay, to refresh my memory as well. So many things happen so fast and all the time, and that no sooner have I dealt with one thing and I'm onto the next, with hardly any time to think about what went before. So often through my Healing I feel so bored, and yet really there's hardly a moment when I'm not feeling bad in some way and with something to speak about.

Last night it (the obvious) suddenly occurred to me, and I got it, I understood. It's amazing how I can be told something intellectually a million times, and yet it's not until I see it and know it as truth for myself, that it does sink in properly becoming apart of me.

Anyway, it was concerning the Divine Love. A few days before I felt that I didn't want it to interfere with me when I longed for it. I didn't want it to take my bad feelings away. I didn't want it to magically heal me like it's suggested and spoken about in James Padgett's messages. I wanted to have all my bad feelings, working my way through them so I could uncover the truth of them; and when I am healed, then embrace the Divine Love fully having it work its transformation upon my soul.

But what I saw and realised last night, was, well of course it's not going to interfere with me, with any of my negative state, it's not going to come into my soul and transform it wiping away my sin and error, because for it to transform my soul I need to be of perfect Natural love – this being the truth I realised. This being what Mary and Jesus have told me so many times now, but I finally got it for myself, I felt and knew it! And that the Divine Love (the Mother and Father) don't in any way interfere with us. The Divine Love can only transform Natural love, so if there is no Natural love, such as it is for us in our negative states, then it can't do any transforming no matter how much we long for it. And even, as I understand it, but I'm hoping you will confirm it or tell my otherwise Zelmarnia, if we have a little Natural love. So I have no fear of it interfering with me, stopping me bringing up all my repressed feelings, because it can't; and I have to bring them all up becoming pure and true and so of perfect Natural love, before it can change me.

And even though it seemed like a major revelation to me last night, still I'm sure I already knew that. It seems so obvious now, and I even wrote it with Mary the other day; but still, when it finally comes to you and you see it for yourself knowing it to be true... it's all so different. But anyway, such is it when the truth comes to you, or to me at least, it seems like it's the first time you've understood it properly. Maybe I'm just a bit slow with all of this.

Zelmarnia: And it is James, as it always comes with a different or new slant or perspective on things, so even though you might have already known it, last night you were to know it in a new light.

James: It's the feeling that it's right, that's what's nice about it, it sitting well within me, and it being more than just a belief, it being more real. And I know that one has to do one's Healing to perfect one's Natural love state BEFORE the Divine Love can transform one's soul. And that's a very significant truth, because it means one can long for the Divine Love all day long in one's negative state, and it's not

going to do anything for you other than make you feel good receiving it. But it's not going to remove your sin and error magically taking it away from you as suggested by the Padgett Messages. It has served to affirm that all of my writing about this is on the right track, and I'm slowly getting there; and as that's all I've got to go on with any of this, so it's a nice feeling feeling it's true.

Zelmarnia: And what you feel James is correct, and that's what I am here today to speak to you about, to shed some more light on the soul and Divine Love.

James: Please Zelmarnia, go right ahead.

Zelmarnia: To answer questions you've been pondering in your mind about the Divine Love and it's relationship with your soul, it goes like this:

The soul receives the Divine Love first in accordance with the soul's needs, that being, in accordance with the soul's light-pattern, or 'soul light-print', as you have called it. That being the 'pattern' your soul was created with, it being created with light by the Mother and Father. And the pattern is 'unfolding', bringing you, expressing you, one of its two personalities, into being, into Creation. And so when it's time for you to partake of the Divine Love you feel you want to long for it. The soul always drives everything, whilst always making it feel like you, its personality, is in control, which on Creations level of reality, you are by using your will, whereas on souls levels of existentialism, it is doing it all.

And so you long for the Divine Love, just as you felt you wanted to James, when you first read that you could long and partake of it in James Padgett's messages.

And then as to how much Divine Love you receive is also governed by your soul. And if you are living true to your feelings, when it was time to long for more, you would feel it, and so long and pray feeling it coming into you. And as you have experienced James, at times when your soul requires more Divine Love, it comes into you, even though you are not actively praying, because on a deeper level of reality you have already made such a commitment to the truth, so that you are effectively continuously longing for the Love, longing to be at-one with the Mother and Father, as you long for the truth.

Now with you, and it is with all people in the negative state, and as you have just said, unless there is some perfect Natural love within you, the Divine Love you receive will not transform any part of your soul. So how do you know if you have Natural love within you? And does it mean that once you partake of any Divine Love, immediately any Natural love you have within you will be transformed; or does it happen in stages, or when you've fully completed your Healing?

How do you know you have any Natural love within you? And the answer to this, you being in your negative states, is you don't know, you can't know, you don't have the positive mind and will circuits that would enable to you to know. You might feel you do, yet how do you know if such feelings are true and not merely ones being constructed by your mind?

So from your negative love state it would be best to assume you are devoid of pure Natural love, and all you call and know love to be is at best a tainted or perverted or an impure form of Natural love, something which most people seem happy to live with, even believing it is all the love they will feel and ever hope to have.

Now from your 'no-love' state, no perfect Natural love, let's imagine you set out doing your Soul-Healing, and at the same time longing for the Divine Love. And as to whether your soul will transform your Natural love as you make progress healing it, or whether it will hold off allowing the Divine Love to do its work when your Healing is over, is up to the pattern of your soul, and for that I can only say it is different for each person, and dependent upon what Age you're living in. And for you and Marion your soul is holding off, not allowing the transformation to take place, for it is vital that you both experience

full Feeling-Healing, before your soul steps in bringing about your transformation. And so it's right that you have partaken of Divine Love, having affirmed through your longing that yes indeed you want to become at-one with God, as perfect as your Heavenly Parents are perfect, yet it lies 'dormant' as it were within your soul.

We are waiting to see how it goes for you James (and Marion) as to whether once you've brought to light the truth of your whole negative state, you will then undergo a 'healing time' moving out of it and into a positive and so perfect Natural love state, like a healing transition time; which once done, will then allow your soul to transform you into becoming divine; or will once you've become wholly true to your negative state, becoming positive and divine will happen as the same time, as a consequence of each other.

The soul, as we understand, has different sectors or sections to it, it's a very complex pattern or structure, however being soul, we don't actually know if it can officially be called or said to have a specific structure as we now it, for it is just soul-light, a specific matrix or pattern of light; and as to what soul-light is exactly, we still don't really know. Generally we know little about the actual soul and its relationship with its personalities, and a lot of what we think we know is based on superstition, even speculation to some degree.

Anyway, for the sake of argument or confusion, let us imagine it has a definite structure with very specific areas within it that actually become divine. These areas being able to contain the Light of Divine Love, the Divine Love's real, true and pure essence, with the 'Love' part applying to the personality level of experience, being how it makes you emotionally and spiritually feel – loved by God.

And as one progresses up through the spheres, then each specific part of the soul relating to the specific sphere you're in becomes divine, all the way to Paradise. So you are progressively becoming more divine, of greater divinity, with more Light from the Divine Love within your soul. And then having attained Paradise, something as expressed on the personality level you achieve by growing in truth and the light of such truth, all of your ascending sections of soul will be divine. And so it is generally said, the first stage of your soul in becoming wholly divine has been completed. Then upon leaving Paradise the second stage begins. And from our cosmic theory there are at least seven vast stages for the mortal soul to live, and possibly more after that.

So by the time you become Celestial having finished your Natural love healing, the Divine Love will transform that part of your soul equivalent with that level of attainment, therefore you hear the spirits telling you how they are able to keep progressing in divinity, light, truth, and perfection, perfection referring to the increasingly levels of divinity. When you arrive in the next Celestial sphere, as you live expressing your Natural love, the Divine Love you receive in your soul will transform you, thereby increasing the light of your divinity as you progress through the sphere. You are perfect once you have healed your Natural love state, and from then on you become progressively of more truth, so more true, pure and perfect, with the eventual outcome of your ascent of truth, becoming Paradise Perfect – just as perfect as the Mother and Father are who dwell on Paradise. Meaning you become perfect enough to allow you to enter Their Home, and to be at-one with Them.

And that is all Mary wanted me to convey to you James, the fact that the soul has areas within it that become progressively divine, 'housing' if you can call it that, the light of Divine Love, the light of the very essence of God's soul. And that it all happens according to a very specific and deliberate pattern, for there is a lot to it. You are not just on your own making your own way to Paradise based on your own will, desires and efforts. And as you have heard from the women spirits, and as you know, you have to at some stage, and a very important one it is, meet up with your soul-mate, and then in turn meet up with your soul-group. So it's all very well organised for you. And the only way you can live true to your soul, that being, in step with or in harmony with it, is through your feelings, that which you've been learning

about.

And that James is all I have to say today. We will speak again soon. And Zelmar and I are always with you, we are always very close to you in truth.

James: Thank you Zelmarnia.

And Mary, I have to stop now.

Mary: By all means James. Speak to you tomorrow.

(19/5/10)

James: Mary, thank you very much for organising the other spirits to speak with me. They've helped me a lot in little ways, in putting it all together. I feel now even more confident about it all, all that you've told me, all I've worked out for myself with Marion. I feel very good about the spiritual aspects of it, of my life, of understanding all the truth, now I just wish I could finally fix myself up.

You know it is amazing what happens in each experience. For example, taking one of those women spirits, and asking: why did they say what they did to me? And I know if I were to speak to them again about the same thing, say in a few months time, they'd say different things to me, or even if the information they were to say to me was the same, they would convey it in a different way. So it greatly interests me to say: okay, this spirit said this to me now, so what do I feel about that, how is it effecting me, and sure enough there is always something that comes up. And it's the same with going to work at the Fishing Park. Currently I go one day a week, so I go along expecting only a few people to come fishing as the weather is much cooler and it's not school holidays, so I expect it to be quite with nothing much happening for me. And yet, it's not quiet for one reason or another, and with every person and family that comes, I have an experience that's important to me over the next two days, being able to talk about it all with Marion, and sure enough, uncover yet lots more truth about my family relationships. So I feel like it's all for me, a perfect set-up, for me to go along to this thing called a job, or simply speak to such and such a spirit, but it's not about doing the work as such, it's about all the effects the people or spirits I interact with have on me.

Mary: It's called life James, living when you are honouring your feelings and wanting to grow and evolve in truth. And so it should be James, this being how your whole life should be. Life only being about relationships, that essential truth you having missed out on during your early life. And were you always growing in truth, as you are now, then each experience in your life would help you grow. And you'd not see your work as just a job, but as yet more opportunities to have experiences that you can't have at home with Marion, all of which you need for all the reasons you are experiencing – to give rise to all the feelings you feel.

J: One of the groups who came to fish were older men, some with their partners and friends, but all who had had a stroke of varying intensity, leaving them disabled in different ways. And one man in particular was very nervous, very unsure of himself, and needing constant encouragement and positive attention and reassurance from his wife. He seemed like a big scared little boy, and his wife, his 'mother' was getting angrier and angrier with him. It was so sad, to see this wreck of what must surely have been a capable former man that his wife married, and now to see their relationship as it was. And as I was

speaking about my feelings about it all to Marion, I came to understand that really I am that man. How he is, is about how I feel, always so scared, needing mum to constantly tell me what to do, and she always being angry at me for having to do so, even though she made me be that way. It made me feel so sorry for myself. And I could imagine, that had I not been doing my Healing, I might have ended up being like this man having a stroke and putting me back into being how it was for me when I was a child with mum. It sure helped me to see very clearly more about how it was for me back when I was young, just how badly mum treated me to fuck me up to that point.

M: And bringing us back to the Padgett Messages, can you see James how such experiences are lacking in them, both from the spirits and from James Padgett himself. The spirits are not freely speaking about experiences they have had to do with their personal growth.

J: No, they're not; but to be fair to the Padgett Messages, I don't know that any spirits I've spoken with have related to me their personal experiences like that either. Some have a little, but I don't think I'd be able to write such experiences.

M: Have you tried James?

J: No, I've never asked them to share such a healing experience with me.

M: Would you like them to?

J: Sure, why not, it would be good to see if I could write their personal healing experiences.

M: I'll organise some spirits to come to you and write them with you. Okay it's organised, so how about it?

J: You sure don't waste any time Mary!

M: All part of the service James. So are you ready, is your mind in order, or would you rather leave it for another day?

J: As I don't have anything else in mind other than moving on with the Messages, I'll give it a go.

M: Okay then, here's the first spirit.

Jenna.

Hello James, Jenna is my name, and I would be delighted to share with you a healing experience I have just had. I'm currently in the seventh Mansion World, the third plane, and with my soul-mate – Richard.

Richard and I were visiting a friend in the first Mansion World, an old school friend of mine, in the hope of perhaps showing her there is an alternative way to live in the spirit worlds, that being with the Divine Love. Yes, we were doing part of our duty, part of our work, which like you, speaking about your work, is not so much work for us, but a way for us to have experiences that ordinarily we wouldn't have. And so we were 'out and about' so to speak talking with Rachael.

We were at a spirit cafe and she was having a cup of 'spirit' coffee, having a cup of coffee at a cafe being one of the things she liked to do when on Earth. We've both been dead about thirty years now,

and we've just started speaking about the Divine Love, as this visit with her she was showing more interest in Richard and myself personally, when suddenly another spirit, a very large man, plonked himself down at our table saying he was so glad to have found Rachael, that he'd been looking all over for her wanting to tell her how much he loved her, how much he'd always admired her when on Earth, and how much he'd been secretly in love with her for years, including all the years he'd been living in the spirit worlds. And much to Richard and my surprise, Rach was enchanted by this man, she was so pleased that he admired her so much. And so that was it for Richard and I, as she blocked us out, not even bothering to introduce us to the man, her and he instantly locked in their own little world. So we left. She didn't even notice us going.

I was furious, so angry that she'd just dismissed us for this big fat spirit man, someone who she would have found utterly repulsive and ugly when I knew her on Earth; a man she would not have even wanted to speak to, let alone be seen sitting at a cafe drinking coffee with. I couldn't understand what she saw in him other than she was obviously needing to feel flattered, needing some power, as things hadn't been going to well for her lately relationship wise. So she was prepared to take anyone who showed the slightest interest in her.

Richard and I came straight home. I had a lot I wanted to say. He is a good listener. I was so angry that she snubbed us, brushed us aside, didn't introduce us, nothing. Once the man arrived that was it for us, it was as if we didn't exist, and these are the issues I am currently dealing with, the fact that my family and parents made me feel like I didn't exist. I was livid, I was ranting and raving with anger: how dare she do that to me, I am her long-standing friend, I have stood by her so many times, I was one of her bridesmaids for god's sake, and yet she didn't give a shit about me. I was wiped, I felt like I'd been obliterated, that some unseen Hand-of-God had come down and wiped me off the face of the world. I didn't exist, I meant nothing to her, I was nothing to her, I was... and on and on I went.

And Richard asked me why did I want to mean something to her anyway? And that was the key to it: Yes, why did I? What really did she mean to me? Why did I care so much? Why wasn't I just happy for her to have someone who's been madly in love with her all these years? Why, why, why?

Then I came back more to my feelings – how I really felt. And how I really felt was uncared about, unloved, unwanted by her, which helped me to see that she was in fact mum, I was projecting mum onto her, and I was wanting her, who is mum, to want and love me, to put me first, and not to wipe me aside for this fat ugly man she doesn't even know. And I remembered mum doing exactly that to me once when I was in my early teens. A man appeared, some slight acquaintance of hers, and she totally ignored me speaking only with him. She didn't introduce me, making me feel like I was of no account to her, I meant nothing to her, that she was even embarrassed by my presence and would have felt much better with the man had I not been around.

And so it went James, all the pain and heartache surfaced in me, so much of it I have experienced throughout my Healing, and still more coming up within me. Such horrible feelings, making me feel like the very core of me has been hollowed out, that it never existed, that I have existed being merely a false face with no depth to me, no real feelings, only hurt, misery and anger, all of which I did all I could to bury.

So it was yet another eventful experience doing the work of introducing a spirit to the Divine Love! And because of it, that's it!, I have decided enough is enough, and I have since realised, and I'm even realising it more now as I'm speaking to you, that I don't have to do the *work*, it's not as if I'm being made to do it. No one here says we have to do it. We all volunteer, and I've realised that I've kept on going thinking that if I do, someone, those people I help at least, will think well of me, that someone will like me, all these spirits being mum and dad. But now I can see that I no longer want them to like me, I am able to accept mum and dad will never like me how I wanted to be liked, and so I don't want to

subject myself to possible situations like this with Rachael anymore. So that work, I've decided in this moment, has stopped for me. But as you know, my feelings might change tomorrow or in the next moment and I might feel like going and trying again with her. But no... somehow this time I think I've done enough.

If you want me to James, I could go on, I've only been very brief, just enough for you to gain something of an idea of what it's been like for me in this healing experience. And as you can see, what our gorgeous Mary wants you to see – we are all so fond of her, she is so loving, and so good and patient with us – that it's not unlike how it is for you, for us. We're still effectively people, and we still have all our feelings, emotions and thoughts, and it's only that so little of such things have been spoken about to people on Earth that you don't as yet understand this. But things, so we are told, are set to change.

But before you go James, Mary is no longer with us, I want to say to you, she is simply the best, she is so elegant, so beautiful, so special, so wonderful, so loving, kind and compassionate, so tender and caring, and every spirit woman who knows her aspires to be like her. She is extraordinary, as too is Jesus, they are so wonderful, and it's so good to see them so often, we are so lucky. I can't, none of us can, speak too highly of them. They are a wonder to behold, which might sound kind of funny talking about a person or spirit that way, but it's true!

Anyway James, Mary is telling me to finish now as she has returned with someone else she wants you to speak with. I hope I have been of some use, all the best to you James – bye now, Jenna.

Derrick.

Yes James, I am to speak to you next, Derrick.

Today I woke up feeling very bad. When I say woke up, you understand that we don't sleep in spirit as we did on Earth, we rest and sort of phase out for a short time, usually awaking feeling rejuvenated, the equivalent of having had a good long sleep, and often we dream.

I've been in spirit about ten years, been doing my Healing for five, and I'm currently in the fifth Mansion World, plane: six. There are seven primary planes to each world.

So, today I dreamt, the dream being the same as how it was when I was in flesh, only I didn't wake up feeling fresh, I felt very bad, something that's been happening to me a lot lately. My dreams have been helping bring up much of my repressed feelings.

In my dream I was savaged by a dog.

James: Please hold on a moment Derrick, I'll be back... toilet break... Yeah, sorry, please go on.

Derrick: I'm not very good at expressing my feelings, I can identify with you James in that respect, as I've just been listening in on what you and Marion were saying when you put me on hold. And I'm not as yet living with my soul-mate, she's above me, however she comes to me as she is with me now helping me and encouraging me to speak about the dream and all it's making me feel, which there are currently two parts.

One part is that I feel bad – angry – at having such a dream. It was very scary, in it I was terrified when this strange dog rushed out from behind a wall at me grabbing my leg. I don't want to have dreams like this, but why am I having them... so I have been longing to see the truth of that one.

Ealeen is telling me to focus on my anger, to keep speaking about it, so I will try.

I am angry, I feel angry, very angry, I'm so angry at having such a dream that's shocked me. It makes me feel very upset, and I don't know why I have to be subjected to such a thing. I feel like I've done something wrong so deserve it – a punishment of some sorts, and I'm angry about that, for what could I

have done wrong, and why would I deserve something bad to happen anyway. It doesn't make sense and I'm confused, always so bloody confused about why things, bad things, have to happen to me. Why do they – and I'm longing for the Mother and Father to help me see. But They aren't showing me the truth, and that too makes me angry: why aren't They! They are my Mother and Father, They love me, so why don't They show me why I need to have such bad things happen to me.

I feel hurt that They don't love me, for if They did, then I would feel loved and not be having bad things happen to me. And if it's true that I am Their child of love, then why do I feel so unloved by Them; why do I feel like They are making it happen to me because I deserve it.

I don't understand any of it; and that's mostly what it's about for me currently James, this confusion, always feeling so confused about why bad things have to happen to me. I don't understand. I don't understand anything. Ealeen is now telling me to speak about feeling so confused and how do I feel about being so confused, and all I can say is I feel angry, very angry, but I don't know why I feel angry, and that too is confusing. I mean, it's right that I am angry being so confused, or is it right, that too I don't know, as I suppose one can be confused, but not angry about it. And so I'm confused about this too. I feel so mixed up, so fucking muddled in my mind with nothing making any sense.

And from what I know about how I was parented, this is right for me, as my parents continually made feel so confused. And then being confused, I did bad things, and they yelled at me even more for being so stupid and careless which confused me even more. And the dog, it actually happened to me when I was young, a stray dog did bite my leg, and my parents told me I was stupid for trying to be friendly to it, that I should have known better and avoided it, but all I wanted to do was pat it – what's so wrong about that?

So I was always confused about what I was doing. I wanted to do one thing and they said I was wrong and bad to do it; and then so many things I didn't want to do, they said I was wrong and bad for not doing, so what was I meant to do? It was all too much and that's about where I am in my Healing, feeling day after day that it's all too much. I can't cope and feel like freaking out, yelling and screaming pulling my hair out. Argh! This healing caper is for the dogs, to be sure of that James. It's fucked, and it's fucking hard. But there's no bloody escaping it, that's the whole problem, you can't run away, for where can you go – nowhere. All you can do is go back to denying all such feelings, and we know what that feels like, so you have to push on, but it's so trying, so fucking difficult, and so confusing.

I won't go on further James, Mary only asked me if I would recount something of what I've just been going through today, so that is what I have done. She now tells me that's enough, so I will get back to it with Ealeen – thank God for her! She wants me to talk about how feeling so confused all the time makes me feel... so how does it make me feel?

Mary.

So you see James, it's no different to what you and Marion have been through – are still going through. There are only so many different types of feelings, and you've all had them and denied so many of them throughout your early childhoods, and they all have to come up. So many people and spirits sound very similar to all they are feeling and going through, however the difference being that it's all specific to the individual as to what they suffered and how their life has been. So we could go on and on. I could bring you countless spirits who are currently working on themselves, and it wouldn't matter what their names were, for they would all sound similar as to what they were going through, with what you have been through.

J: So Mary, it really is like that, in millions of houses in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds there are spirits

right now speaking about all their bad feelings, like these two spirits.

M: Yes James, millions and millions of them, all working very diligently on themselves, all doing their Soul-Healing with the Divine Love. All doing it as you and Marion have been doing it, all to advance their truth and heal their negative state. And there are millions who would willingly share their experiences with anyone on Earth who would care to listen to them.

J: I don't think I want to listen to other people or spirits working on themselves, I've got too much myself to do, I hate listening to myself!

M: And all because your parents didn't want to listen to you.

J: Marion's parents didn't want to listen to her either, but she is such a good listener, so accepting and non-judgemental, whereas I'm not.

M: It's simply a different configuration, what she went through compared to you. She is able to listen as she was made, forced to listen, and as she's now healed all her pain and anger about being forced to do it against her will, it can now be turned into a good thing for her, which is also a natural attribute of the personality – to want to listen to the one you care about.

You on the other hand, were forced to listen so made to resent it. Your mother and grandmother forced you to listen to them but also told you it was a very good thing listening to them – that you were very good for doing so. So you believed you were good at listening, convincing yourself that you wanted to listen, but still underneath it all, you didn't, you resented it, you hated doing it, and so now you are able to bring out more of your anger and resentment about it. And refuse to listen.

J: Yeah, with Marion's help I'm trying to own up to it all, trying to express how I hate it, and not just do it believing it's a good thing to do; and if I don't do it, then I'm bad – a bad person who should not exist all because I don't want to listen, because I don't want to be 'be there' for the other person. Because I don't want to be used my mum and Gran ever again! They ruined my listening ability, my wanting genuinely to listen to another person.

M: All because you don't do what they wanted you to do.

J: Yeah, I know.

Mary, you must find it all fascinating, is that right, to be so involved with so many people doing their Healing? So many people always feeling so bad. I think I could bear it.

M: I do James, there is always something more to know. And it's the way I learn about the negative state of mind and will. Jesus learns about it more through the bigger picture, you can relate to him more, as would Marion to me.

J: Yes, Marion never tires of hearing my bad feelings, and her own, she even gets excited by it all. I find it such a bore and a drag, like it's all holding me back from getting on in life and doing what I really want to do, even though as yet I don't know what that is. Marion's healing, her speaking about feelings, is all her life, and all she wants it to be with everything else being lesser. And I know that my wanting to get on with my life, to finally start to have one, is all tied up with how I was treated, that once I could finish

looking after my brother and everyone in the family, *then* I'd be free to start my life, only I can never finish looking after everyone. I'm even writing all of this in an attempt to look after everyone in the whole world, by wanting them to do their Healing. And when they all start, *then* I'll be free to get on with my 'real' life.

M: And when you finally come back to yourself, then you will fully appreciate your feelings. For Jesus, even though he is more focused on the bigger picture, is so all through his feelings rather than with his mind. And because of how inward and outwardly focused Jesus and I are, we need each other, for we can't do it all by ourselves.

J: Yes, I'm slowly understanding that more with myself and Marion. It's also hard though, as I've been trained so heavily to do it all on my own, at least to believe I can do it all on my own, with my Healing showing me continuously that not only can't I do anything on my own, that I'm not meant to do it on my own.

I'm going to finish now Mary. And thank you once again, that's all I can say to you. It is all truly amazing; and it is so good slowly waking up and coming to see it all for what it really is. And I can't thank you and Jesus enough for all the help, love and support you give me. Thank you both once again.

M: It's all a pleasure for us James. And good work, and enjoy your evening – more good work coming! I will await your call as to when you want to speak next, Mary M.

(21/5/10)

James: Mary and Jesus, I've been thinking (and feeling) more about the impact of writing such things as Helen and James Padgett not being soul-mates. I've been thinking about the impact this might have on people who love the Padgett Messages and want them to be as they are. And what right do I have to come along and say I don't agree with it all; and then, well why not, I, like anyone, has the right to say anything; and then how does all of this make me feel. How do I feel about people getting angry with me, and not liking what I write because of saying such things, people disagreeing with me; and then why do I want to write anyway; and how do I know that what I say is true; and how do I know that I'm not just making it all up subject to my yuk and mixed up mind. And so it's led me to reassess everything yet again. And I'm on my own in it all as Marion isn't interested, she's happy with the Messages as they are. And even if they are as I say, she says, so what, who cares. And what really does it matter when all she wants to do is become true to herself – to her feelings. And all my doubts and worries are that I certainly don't want to lead anyone up the garden path, and yet I do want to also honour my feelings and go with them. And this would have made me feel bad in the past, but now I'm enjoying it all, as I don't really care as well.

I'm working my way along just as anyone will, and all that occurs and comes to me is what I'm writing about. And slowly I'm just accepting that, and that not every word has to be absolutely correct because it's to help people, it's simply my thoughts and feelings. And as I still 'want to have my say', then I will continue to put it out there. And if anyone gets anything from it, good or bad, so be it, as that has nothing to do with me either.

So it's all helped me to strengthen faith in myself, to be myself and to act on what I think and feel, and see what happens. And if I feel things, then want to act differently, I will, as I'm gradually learning that I

can't control or guess what the future might be. I was parented to believe that I could, and even though I knew the futility of it in my mind, still my patterns were geared that way.

And having written that, now I feel like getting on with your comments on the Padgett Messages, is that all right with you both?

Mary.

Yes James, we are here and listening. We don't have anything to add. You are slowly becoming more true to your feelings, and so to yourself. And as you said, you have to honour and care about yourself, so do as you feel to do – no one else can do it for you.

J: I so much wanted mum to-

M: She made it so you had to be dependent on her too much, she demanded it of you, so what else could you have done. And now you're seeing all you did, all she made you do.

J: Yeah. I'll get on with reading the Messages...

Why is it that the spirits are always saying things like: he is very *powerful*, that spirit is a very *powerful one*? What's so impressive about that? For surely once you're in spirit it goes without saying, that spirits from the higher worlds and spheres are going to be more *powerful* than those from lower ones.

Jesus.

It is meant to be impressive, and many spirits see that it's something very impressive and important; but as you say James, what really does it matter. It is something that you would have to ask the spirits saying it, as to why they felt the need to say it – to be impressed by such things.

James: I don't feel anymore impressed about Daniel's message knowing Helen says he is **especially beautiful and also very powerful**. The messages are terrific as they are, and personally I'd rather be left to my own imagination as to what each spirit is like. And surely if we are all to become perfect, then in that perfection we'll all be as powerful and beautiful, or not powerful and ugly, as each other. I don't like it, as it gives me the feeling that some people who become spirits might stay powerful and beautiful for eternity, whereas those not powerful or beautiful have to stay less than them, always not as good as someone else, something this world of physical judgement is so full of.

Jesus: Helen also said it to confirm what James was feeling whilst speaking to each spirit. It was reassuring for James to hear her say what he'd felt through the message – what he was impressed by. And as you know yourself, all spirits who write with you feel different, someone writing with more 'power' or light making you feel more confident in who they say they are and what they are saying is true, compared to others who are more gentle and relaxed about it all.

James: Okay, I do understand it as you say Jesus, however I also know that in no way could I base what I sense while communicating with spirits what they are truly like. I'm sure, should I ever meet you all, you'll be very different to how I perceive you. You and Mary for example, being the most powerful spirits in Nebadon, are so gentle with me that I'd have never guessed that your souls are full of the light and truth of the whole universe. And so much so that I've had to question often if indeed you are Jesus and Mary, and not lower spirits pretending to be you.

July 22nd, 1915.

James: With all this ‘true Christian’ business, it’s even more confusing. It’s a pity the Church is so far off the mark, and those people who do want to follow you could call themselves Christians without church connotations.

Jesus.

You can call yourselves whatever you like James, Christian or non Christian, it doesn’t matter. ‘Christ’ is only meant to designate TRUTH, a true follower of Truth would be all you need to say, and more importantly, someone who is wanting and so longing, to live true, true to all they feel. Names are just labels that come and go with the fashion. For some people it is appealing, for others not so, but it has nothing to do with living true – living the TRUTH, that which you can only do by uncovering it for yourself through your feelings.

You need keep in mind James, that most of what is written to James Padgett is for the mind, mere intellectual understanding, and very little is actually said about how you do live true, for as you know, and as is said in the Messages, it’s more than just belief, however unfortunately the way to become self-revealing, was not included as part of the package to James.

James: It certainly was **a cloud of witnesses** Jesus that you sent to James, he must have been feeling quite amazed by it all.

Jesus: He was a little overwhelmed, however at this stage in his communications he was all but accepting that it was me, and the spirits were how they said they were. He was reaching the point whereby his mind was becoming so inundated by such light, that he either stopped doing it, it being all too much for him to rationalise; or he just accept it, get on with it, enjoy it, and see where it went. Not unlike you James, he felt he’d just write it all, and then see what he felt about getting it published. You and he have shared many of the same misgivings about it all; and you like him, also reached the point whereby you just accepted it the best you could carrying on wanting to see where it all led to.

James: I think I’m still at that point. I think I’ve been at it for years now. I do love how it has gone on, and on steadily painting a huge picture of understanding for me, all of which I have no idea as to whether it’s right or not. But it sure feels good.

July 30th, 1915 No comment.

August 1st, 1915.

James: Lafayette and Bismarck make me think that nothing really changes in the mind worlds.

Jesus.

It doesn’t James, for they have only themselves and the events on Earth to occupy their time. And without one’s ascent in truth being what one lives for, then one has to find all sorts of things to amuse one’s mind with.

James: I imagine Jesus there are lots of spirits observing humanity, discussing the meaning of our actions.

Jesus: Yes, just as many on Earth do; and there are also lots of spirits trying to influence the events on Earth in one way or another.

James: Do such spirits have much success?

Jesus: They do have some, yet not as much success as they would like. But as long as men and women are open to the pursuits of mind only, then such Earth focused spirits have a means to gain a foothold. As to what they can then do... really it's not that much, although they like to think it is.

August 3rd, 1915.

Jesus.

I said: **Any religion which requires the exercise of the mental faculties to an extent greater than what is required in the ordinary affairs of life, cannot be a true religion...**, and this is why when one brings it all back to feelings, accepting, expressing and longing for the truth of them, it's all very easy – every one can do that. Once it all gets taken into being too much of the mind, then the mind gets in the way of feelings. Although there is a lot of food for the mind in our work together James, still the main essence is focused on looking to your feelings for the truth they are to show you about yourself, life and God. And really it doesn't take much for anyone to understand that.

James: If only we had not all been taught how to deny our bad feelings.

Jesus: Still James, it's all much easier than trying to live true to something like the Bible.

August 5th, 1915

James: I like how Mr. Colyer puts it: **I am now a preacher and my doctrines are those of Christ stripped of the creeds and dogmas of the churches.**

Gee, they are all such fantastic messages.

August 6th, 1915 No comment.

August 7th, 1915 No comment.

August 8th, 1915 No comment.

August 10th, 1915 No comment.

August 12th, 1915 No comment.

August 13th, 1915 No comment.

August 15th, 1915. No comment.

August 17th, 1915 No comment.

August 20th, 1915 No comment.

August 23rd, 1915. No comment.

August 24th, 1915. No comment.

August 28th, 1915 No comment.

August 29th, 1915.

James: Ah! Finally something to talk about. Mary and Jesus, this messages doesn't add up with what *The Urantia Book* says, as in the first true humans were about (if I remember correctly) five hundred thousand years before the Rebellion began on Earth. And then it was more hundreds of thousands of years before Adam and Eve came and defaulted. So I don't understand it, how does it fit in, is it write what this spirit says; or is *The Urantia Book* right.

Jesus.

Go with what you read in *The Urantia Book* James. 'This message was given to be symbolic of the Fall. The spirit Aman is indeed the first true human being as mentioned in *The Urantia Book*, only he fell, along with all those who came after him and Amon, at the time of the Rebellion – when the Rebellion began. 'There were many such spirits pre-Rebellion that were living in the spirit or mind worlds who had to suffer the Fall as it took place on Earth and in the mind Mansion Worlds without really understanding what was taking place. And they hadn't understood up until Mary and I came. 'There was a lot of confusion about everything, so Aman wrote this as I asked him to, for the simplicity of keeping with James' mind – with his beliefs and understanding of the Bible.

James: I can't really make much sense of what Aman says, trying to fit it into how I understand things to have happened. I can see that he might be speaking impersonally and generally, but nothing seems to add up.

Jesus: Don't worry about it James, it's of no importance anyway. *The Urantia Book* more than adequately portrays the events that took place on Earth, at least enough for you to grasp something of a historical understanding. What is important, that which Aman says, is that humanity was originally true and perfect in its Natural love, and it has fallen from this state of perfection. And as a consequence you all live in it, still struggling to make sense of something that is senseless. There is no truth in your negative existence, so it will continue to frustrate you, that is until you embrace the Divine Love and do your Soul-Healing.

James: I'm going to leave it here for the day Jesus.

Jesus: Very well James, we'll talk more about it if you need to next time.

(22/5/10)

James: Mary and Jesus, I've been thinking again about what some of the spirits coming to James Padgett have said regarding the mind or spirit Mansion Worlds, and what they call living with perfect Natural love. I know we've been over it before lots of times, but still I find it's slowly sinking into me what it's all about, so if you wouldn't mind, I'd like to go over it yet again. I want to make sure my understanding is right.

Mary.

Yes James, of course we don't mind. We want you to go over it as many times as you need to.

James: Okay, thank you. So I'd like to summarise it, and for you to tell me if I'm on the right track.

So, as I understand, the Law of Compensation applies to spirits who live in the mind or spirit worlds (as Jesus calls them), who don't want to long for the Divine Love. (It does also apply to those spirits and people who do their Soul-Healing with the Divine Love, however the Law of Forgiveness over shadows it.) And the Law involves bringing to bear certain conditions that the spirit has to endure so as to make amends for all the wrong, bad, sinful and evil things it has done when on Earth, and I guess in spirit too. So the Law works to make one end up living a morally and spiritually correct Natural love life, meaning, as an adult, it is not going against any of God's Laws, those Laws pertaining to life in the mind Mansion worlds. And all being to do with not crossing the line and affecting another adult, child or any of nature in the wrong way. It concerns itself with one's actions in the world, what one does to others, and not so much what one does to oneself.

So a spirit can work on itself, suffering all the pain from the guilt of its evil acts, all it has done to others – its punishment for transgressing the Laws; and once done, has paid its dues being able to live happily in its Natural love condition in the mind mansion worlds up to the higher planes of the sixth world, all of which are still intellectual, or mind based, and all still within its negative condition. Effectively it's paid the price in pain for its adult transgressions within its negative state, but is still yet to heal its negative state by doing its childhood repression Healing.

So what I'm getting at is that once the spirit has paid the price of its minds transgressions, that being, all those things it's done with its mind as an adult that has been against Creation – against God, against the outside world, against another person, it is considered to be living this aspect of life in a true way, so perfect to this degree. However that doesn't mean that the spirit has done its childhood repression Healing, it still hasn't done its Soul-Healing or Feeling-Healing ending its negative mind state. It still hasn't fixed up its self-denial, all that it is doing to itself stopping it living true to all its feelings, and all it's doing making itself live solely from its mind. It hasn't healed itself to complete Natural love perfection. It hasn't fixed up (healed) all the wrong caused it by its unloving parents, and so all the negative beliefs and patterns associated with its formative years that are making it deny itself. It is still to forgive itself for such personal wrongness, this being the action of the Law of Forgiveness during its Healing. And these negative patterns it has lived out as an adult using its will to have power over itself, others, nature and God, so being evil, and which it has had to make amends for 'compensate for' – under the Law of Compensation. So, when it has healed the 'outward' expression of its negative state having fulfilled the obligations imposed on it by the Law of Compensation, it still has to heal its 'inward' expression of its negative condition – that which enables the Law of Forgiveness to come into play, allowing it to forgive itself for all its sin and error. So even though it's perfect in that it's 'healed' itself to the degree required by the Law of Compensation, overall it's still living against itself, other spirits, nature and God, because it's still got all its negative patterns within it, even though it's now only focused on denying and interfering with itself and not others by doing nothing outwardly to impose its will over other spirits, nature and God.

So, even though the Padgett Messages say the spirits in the mind Mansion Worlds are of perfect Natural love, this only applies in the context of their not having their will over anyone else, they are not using their will to seek power by using others, they are only using their will to have power over themselves, and they are not yet fully perfect as they will be upon completion of healing all their childhood repression through the doing of their Feeling- or Soul-Healing, thereby ending having such

power over themselves, over their feeling by using their mind.

I know it might sound a bit muddled, as I am still somewhat muddled, but am I heading in the right direction?

Jesus.

You are James, it is as you say.

Simply, if you cause another pain, the Law of Compensation will require you feel all that pain you have caused them, so you know that your actions were wrong, bad, unloving – evil. And if you’ve severely caused another person or creature pain, you will be required to live in what is called Hell, in the hell-planes, because you’ll feel like hell feeling all that pain you caused the other person to feel.

And rightly James, you calling the spirit mansion worlds the mind worlds, perhaps better describes what you are perceiving about them. All that the spirits and I talked about in messages to James Padgett were concerning the mind as an adult, and that is all the mind Mansion Worlds are concerned about. And as we’ve told you, soon a spirit will be able to live with a perfect negative mind, as many already do (it having fulfilled the obligations imposed by the Law of Compensation); or a perfect positive one (it having done its Feeling-Healing and honoured the Law of Forgiveness, superseding yet also including, the workings of the Law of Compensation) in these mind worlds. Currently only spirits can live with a perfect negative mind in these mind Mansion Worlds. And although a ‘perfect negative mind’ might not sound like living with perfect Natural love – for how can one be perfect if one is still so imperfect – but I am saying it in a relative sense.

So what you say is correct. The spirits that ascend the even-numbered Mansion Worlds are striving to live true to their perfect negative minds. So they end up only denying themselves, only being untrue to themselves, whilst being perfect in their imperfection – or being perfectly imperfect; and all within a way that does not interfere with or impose their wills on others, nature and God. So they are free, within this state, although it’s a contrived natural love by their minds, to live true to their negative condition of being. So they don’t hurt another, only themselves, which they are not aware of, and can live on in this state for as long as they want, or until such time that the Mother and Father say they can’t.

I know it is misleading again how it has been said and how you can interpret and read it in the messages to James Padgett, however once again I did this on purpose wanting to give the reader the incorrect understanding, and yet also the correct one. And the perceptive feeling-based and truth-seeking individual who would rather back his or her own feelings instead of believing outright what he or she reads in a book, will, as you have done, not feel right about what has been said – it won’t sit right. And so would question and seek elsewhere (within themselves) for the answers. And I have done this purposefully having to be in keeping with the limitations imposed on me by the Rebellion and Default.

Those mind spirits move up the Natural love mind worlds perfecting their negative mind condition, as I’ve told you before, and you can see this for yourself as you read the messages. They are not actually living true to a positive mind condition, because were they, they wouldn’t be able to come and say to James Padgett things such as **everything was going along alright and I was perfectly happy, and yet when I came across you, something about you and the spirits associating with, together with what you were all saying, made me feel feelings Ive never felt before. And such feelings made me more aware of a void within me, that perhaps I wasnt as right and happy as I was after all. And that there is a higher love, something that is beyond my reach and understanding, when I believed I was living in the highest world and plane of that world, so what is it all about, what am I missing out on?** And as we told you the other day, were these spirits truly of a positive perfect Natural love condition, they really would feel very happy without any void or

feelings of feeling left out of something else. They might still come across the truth of longing for the Divine Love, but would understand that the Love would only enhance their already very good feelings of happiness. It wouldn't be about using the Love to fill some outstanding hole within them they have suddenly become aware of. And as many spirits have written to you, once their soul does start to wake them up to this high state of perfected self-denial, they suddenly crash to the lower worlds again, having something of a spiritual breakdown, as it dawns on them that they are not as right, true and all-loving as they believed they were. When suddenly it becomes a reality and truth that they have been deluding themselves with such feelings of mind generated self-love all along, and that such feelings have really been false.

You only need look at some of the Eastern gurus and holy men who claim to be at-one with all knowledge, living in a perpetual state of bliss, and being fully enlightened, to see examples of such people on Earth we are talking about. They are examples of people living the equivalent in some cases of the high planes of the sixth Mansion World. They believe they are fully as high and transcended as one can go. And they believe they are truly happy, and would say they are living in a perfect natural love state of mind and will. And they would think they had reached the top level, nirvana for example, and are not using their will to control and have power over anyone, not causing pain or suffering in anyone, having full respect for the Law of Compensation, which many of them having gone through a very testing and trying time of self-imposed 'fire' and giving up of all worldly things, have indeed compensated for any wrong doing they might have done earlier in their lives. And yet still these men and a few women are living in their negative condition, knowing nothing about their childhood repression having not done no Feeling-Healing. That all still awaits them when they will indeed get a rude awakening from their egotistical negative state of mind. And you can see they are not of a positive mind and will, for if they were, they would be telling their followers all about the trials and tribulations of healing their childhood repression shedding light on their bad, unloving relationships with their parents. But instead of doing this, as they have progressed up through the equivalent mind mansion world levels, using their minds to do so and NOT their feelings, they have succeeded in pushing aside and burying even deeper all the pain and bad feelings from their early lives. As your sister said to you upon her questioning her teachers as she was advancing in her mastery of her mind through her Eastern technique, when some of her bad feelings started to surface because of all the rigorous mind meditation she was doing, she was advised to just sweep it all under the carpet, all the bad feeling stuff, and leave it there all well hidden. That it was simply too much to deal with, and doing the 'technique', would ensure that she wouldn't have to deal with it. So she lives happily doing her 'program' and denying any bad feelings from her early life, stopping them from interfering with her.

And as you have read in the Padgett Messages, that once one of these higher sixth world spirits embraces the Divine Love, they have to descend and start up through the Divine Love Mansion Worlds doing (what is not said in the messages) their Soul-Healing. And in future when spirits of these mind worlds do their Feeling-Healing as you are advocating, and so succeed in healing their childhood repression yet still without the inclusion of the Divine Love, arriving happily to live in the sixth world; then choose to embrace the Divine Love when it's made available again, they won't have to descend and start doing their Soul-Healing because they would have already done their childhood repression Healing. So they will move straight into the seventh world embracing the Divine Love and getting to know the Mother and Father, getting themselves ready to then move into the Celestial spheres.

And as we have also told you, soon as spirits start to do their Feeling-Healing without the Divine Love, as they start to do it in earnest seeking to become true and perfect, living true to their feelings and healing ALL of their childhood repression, then new sectors within the planes of the mind worlds will be made available for them to live in. So you will have both positive and negative mind spirits living together,

though separate, in the high planes of the six world: those spirits who have healed their childhood repression living true to their feelings, living in a true Natural love state; and those who haven't, instead living true to and perfecting their negative state, living untrue to their feelings in a bliss-out artificial mind generated and feeling-derived state of 'love' and wellbeing. And the same will happen on Earth, with people like the Eastern gurus living in their false artificial mind created negative love states; and people living genuinely true to themselves and their feelings having healed their childhood repression and negative state of being.

And the one final point about it all, is that the Law of Forgiveness ONLY applies when you are doing your Feeling- or Soul-Healing, when you are seeking to heal your negative state by uncovering the truth of your childhood repression through acceptance and expression of all your bad feelings. The Law of Forgiveness doesn't come into play for those choosing to live on in their negative states, as it's not until you do your childhood repression Healing that you are able to, and do start to, forgive yourself for being evil and in your negative condition. And when you finally see the truth of why you feel bad, having finally fully accepted yourself by accepting and expressing all your repressed feelings, then you will be able to forgive yourself, and so are forgiven, your actual healing takes place. And as you and Marion are experiencing, it's a much faster way to grow in truth out of your negative, that is using your negative condition to do so, than to just suffer the Law of Compensation with still all your pain from your early childhood locked away inside you lying dormant, awaiting the day when your soul starts to bring it up in you.

The forgiveness is all about you forgiving yourself for being bad because you come to see that you were made to be bad, you were forced into your evil self-denying unloving negative mind state through no fault of your own, by default. And that you were and are not bad after all, that it was only your parents who told you and made you feel you were. The self-forgiveness coming as you love yourself through the truth you see about yourself.

And as it's now getting late for you James, I will end here for today. I hope I have been of some help, and don't hesitate to ask Mary or I if you want us to further explain anything for you. Your loving friend who understands how hard it is for you – Jesus.

James: Thank you Jesus.

(24/5/10)

James: Jesus, could you please say more about forgiveness.

Jesus.

Certainly James.

As you understand, the speaking about your feelings (all of your feelings) is your ongoing acceptance of yourself, something you need to do because your parents didn't accept you, rejecting you by stopping you expressing all you felt – all that you are. And because of this you've become false, untrue to yourself, to what you feel, to nature which is true and perfect, and to God who are Perfection. So as you live in your negative self-destructive life, you are being sinful and so evil. And although the condition was forced on you against your will, still you've accepted it with your will as being the right and true way to live. You accepted life with your parents was right for you, even if all you feel is how bad and unloving it was. Still when you were very young, you accepted their way as being the right way. So your Healing is

about reversing this state.

So to speak about all your feelings as you were just writing on your Childhood Repression blog, is the way to fully accept yourself, to finally have your say, to bring out all you wanted to say but which has remained repressed and hidden inside your soul. And by having your say, you are standing up slowly expressing to the world all that you are, all of your personality, as you liberate those aspects of it you've been denying. So you are effectively saying: this is me, I am this, these feelings, this is what I am. Your feelings being the true you. And as you're concentrating on mostly your bad feelings, those parts of you that you want to reject and hate about yourself, so you are bringing all that unlovingness and hatred out accepting you do feel very bad, and that it's okay and right that you do feel as bad as you do. And as you're living in a negative state, so your Healing has progressively taken you back into yourself liberating all your repressed early childhood feelings and all others you've denied as you've grown up, all so you can accept all the negative, all the bad, all the wrong, all the sinful, all the evil you are. And as you do, the truth shows you that you aren't naturally this way, you were not created sinful or evil, and that actually you are the very opposite, loving – a loving child of God.

As you see the truth of yourself, seeing how you've been forced into such an unloving self-rejecting state, you are able to stop being how your parents made you be, letting go of all the beliefs and resulting unloving behaviour that has kept your self-denial in place. And this is self-forgiveness. You are forgiving yourself for being bad through the acceptance of all your bad feelings. And as you do, the Divine Minister will alter your mind circuits from the negative to the positive, so gradually you'll feel more self-love and so loving of all, and able to accept and be loved by all. However this positive change might take time and might also seem like it's toward the very end of your Healing that it mostly occurs, because if you started to feel too good too soon into your Healing, those good feelings you then might use to further deny your deeper bad feelings.

It all might sound impressive speaking about Laws, such as Compensation and Forgiveness, but really they are merely the truth as it is. It is by Law, by Truth, that such things happen to you. If you choose, even if it's forced on you, to deny yourself, nature and God, then certain truth, or laws guide you in what you can do in this negative state and how it will be for you. And the same applies if you go the other way.

As you accept yourself wholly through the acceptance of ALL you feel, the Truth, which is the Law, means you must live according to it, which you'll naturally do through your feelings without needing to control yourself in any way with your mind. So if you live growing in truth, then all of Creation will support you in this, everything will make you feel good, the Law of Attraction ensuring it. You will attract good things to you, which means (it's another way of saying it) that your soul will manifest good feeling experiences making you feel loved. And conversely, if you deny truth, then the truth you are living means the law decrees that your soul manifests bad things, so bad things are attracted to you, bad things happen all to make you feel bad, because in your unloving negative state you are NOT MEANT TO FEEL GOOD. So to feel good in this state means you are doing something with your mind to make yourself feel good, you're not feeling good based on natural feelings arising within you. And to go even further: YOU CAN'T FEEL GOOD IN A NEGATIVE SELF- AND FEELING-DENYING STATE OF BEING. So all anyone says that are good feelings, or that is love, is not true, it's false and mind contrived, this being what Mary came to you wanting you to understand all those years back when you first started writing with her.

And as hard as it is to understand, conceive of, to believe and to FEEL, all so-called good feelings of love in a negative minded and willed state are false, it is the huge truth humanity is to one day fully accept. It means all anyone is doing that is making them feel 'good' and 'loved' is wrong, and were they of a positive mind and will, wouldn't be doing it, including all relationships.

James: So I wouldn't be having any of the relationships I have had or are having were I healed?

Jesus: That's right, except the one with Marion. You would still be having it with her because you are both choosing to live true to your bad feelings within it. So the love you feel for each other is real and true, only you don't as yet recognise truly feeling it because it's too heavily overshadowed by all the bad and false feelings of love and feeling good you feel. And mostly you're trying to focus on not feeling loved nor love for each other, all being led in truth by her.

James: So everything is the opposite to how I have felt it to be.

Jesus: Yes, as it can't be anything else, because you're living in the negative. Even the bad things were really good things, because they were to show you your life and yourself were not right. And you are all struggling away trying to make yourselves feel better, good and loved, because you feel so bad. And yes James, even those people who seemed to be more free during their early childhood, feeling more 'loved' and being able to be more 'happy' in life. Everyone has to do their Soul-Healing (or Feeling-Healing) in the end, or face annihilation, as one day all of Creation will be perfect, and all that isn't, won't exist. However that day is a very long way off, and so people and spirits will have a lot longer to live experiencing the negative if they want to – if God wants them to.

James: And so Jesus, really we can only take your word for it, that God – that the Mother and Father, are loving, as we've never felt Their love because we can't feel it being in an unloving state. We can't truly experience Them loving us, because we're not able to experience such true love.

Jesus: That's right James. The place within yourselves to which you and Marion are now coming to.

James: So what about the love I feel when I long for Their Divine Love and feel it coming into me?

Jesus: That is true and real feelings of love, although many people also contrive such feelings, but the one's you have felt are real and true because there is a little of you that is real and true with which you are able to feel it. Everyone has at least a little of their true self still present with which to feel the Divine Love truly. Because you live the Rebellion by default, and so are not completely rebellious. Were you completely rebellious, as in Eve and Adam willingly rebelled, then all of you would be untrue. And because a small amount of you is able to be true to some degree, it causes you even more difficulties. However for the sake of argument, Mary and I say you're all untrue, because the part that might not be, will still be heavily tainted or overshadowed by the untruth.

James: So no one is totally negative (evil) without any of their true self?

Jesus: No, not on Earth because as I said Adam and Eve didn't outrightly rebel, they only defaulted. So you've all had to accept the rebellion by default, it being imposed on you. And because of this, you all still have some remnants of your true self. However as to what parts of you are true is too hard for you to understand about yourself, so it's easier to go with you being all untrue. When you complete your Healing, then you'll be able to feel those parts of you that were truer.

James: Just like how we've still got some remnants of nature left.

Jesus: Yes. You haven't completely changed nature to suit yourself, you haven't completely taken over being god. You're playing at being god of the mind by default. Which is why there are always so many cracks in the facade, why most people can't just completely give over and be evil, like the Evil Ones are.

James: I'm going to make lunch now Jesus, sorry to put you on hold.

Jesus: Not a problem James, I'll be here when you get back.

Later:

James: Please continue Jesus.

Jesus: You see James, you are being true to your unloving state when you feel the Mother and Father don't love you, for how can They you ask, when They put you in it, when They gave you the unloving parents you had. And all of these feelings of hating Them for making you suffer and of being angry with Them, are what you need to accept and express and find the truth of, as you are both doing.

Where many people have problems is that they believe what I have said, and that is fair enough, as they want good things to happen to them, they want the Mother and Father (God) to love Them; however they want to believe God does love them all to avoid feeling bad, and that only binds them more in their unloving condition. And then, as shown by how people in the Christian churches act and what they believe, they have to convince themselves and pretend that God is loving them and they do feel that love and they greatly love God, because really they're feeling bad underneath it all, with those bad feelings if they were true to them, making them feel how hated by God they feel. So as it's all being done with the mind, it's all false love.

To go the other way and accept and embrace and fully live true to all the unloving feelings you feel, from your parents and what you believe are from God (yet are only still from your parents, as God does and can only love you), is you being true to your unloving condition. You are not trying to avoid or deny it, you are willingly accepting it and seeking to understand what it's all about. And only by doing this will you actually heal it. And then once that is done, once you feel and accept that you don't feel loved by God or anyone else, not even yourself, then you will be able to embrace and feel true love, as no longer will your mind be in the way making you feel you are loved, when you're not.

The whole negative experience, the whole of evil, is the very opposite to the positive and love, but very few people or spirits can just be evil. They have to instead pretend they are not bad, that they are loving and happy and good, just as you see everyone doing. And in a religious sense, the Christians are really very good at it. They carry on with the pretence saying how much they love God and believe in Jesus, when it's all an act, and a desperate one at that. For it doesn't take much for them to feel threatened, so they all need to go around trying to convince everyone else to join them – safety in numbers, for surely if everyone believes, then it will be true. All nothing more than minds trying to convince other minds they are right. So the Christians, and almost everyone else, very quickly say, they are good, they are loving, they are obeying and following the laws, and non-Christians are bad, they are the evil ones, when in fact everyone is evil. But as you can't accept you are, you say: that person is worse than I, they are evil, they are sinful, they are murderous, they are wrong and I am right. They are untrue; I am true. But no one is true, no one can possibly be true in a self-denying state of mind, or system of living that's evolved from it. So Mary and I tell you all that you do is unloving and untrue, and one day it will all go. One day life on Earth will be the very opposite of how it currently is, it will be all-loving, humanity will be all-loving, true and positive minded and willed.

James: I wish that 'one day' would be tomorrow.

Jesus, this morning I had big healing experience. I came to see and feel that because I didn't feel loved when I was young, I have no loving patterns within me, so as they don't exist, I will never be loved, it can't happen because there is nothing in me for it to register with. Someone might even love me, but I would be incapable of feeling it. Whereas Marion at least had her Granny who did love her – love in a relative sense, when you say none of what we feel is loving. She is able, because of her Granny, to know what it feels like to be liked and loved, to know how being loving would be, it being the opposite of how it was with her parents.

And this bad feeling really flawed me because I have nowhere to go in it. Marion can at least hope and want and desire being loved by someone when her Healing finishes, as she has the patterns within her there waiting for someone to fill, but I don't, I don't have anything.

And even though it's not really like this, because the patterns will be there when I have healed all my unloving ones, so I will be able to feel loved; still, in my feelings today I am accepting just how much of a lost cause I feel I am. There is no hope for me, nothing will ever change, not even when I finish my Healing, as there was nothing there at the beginning that was good.

Jesus: Which is right James, for all you can and must do is go with such bad feelings, speaking about them all and allowing yourself to feel them.

James: I feel like I'm being literally in some way ground into my bottom line, ground into the base of me that is nothing but no-love.

Jesus: Which is the truth of your negative state, of which you are now living more true to. And it's the same for Marion, even though she had something of a better start in this regard with a more positive and 'loving' influence in her grandmother, but as you've discussed, still it's the same for you both as neither of you feel loved, or can love, because you are of no love, it's simply not there to do anything with or to receive another's love into, because it was never there for you when you were young.

And all of this, each day, you're being taken by your soul closer to accepting your whole negative unloving and unloved condition of being, all of which you have to do so as to heal it, so as to forgive yourself for all the bad and evil that you are. And it's going to take you right the way through to the end of your Healing before you wholly accept your unloving state. So you can expect to feel a lot more bad feelings as you become closer to the truth of how unloved you feel. It's connecting with the truth of how you feel, being true to the negative untrue state you are, which is feeling unloved. You weren't loved James, so you don't feel loved... and then all how not feeling loved and being unable to love make you feel. That's the truth you're to come to terms with by living, by being true to, yourself feeling unloved.

James: It's very strange having a relationship with someone when there isn't any love, when you don't feel loving of the other person or loved by them. And yet neither can you leave them, because you know you're to be together in your unloving states so you can express all how it makes you both feel, living in an unloving or failed relationship, yet all to help you bring out all your repressed yuk and uncover the truth of just how fucked and unloved you do feel, none of which I had any real idea of.

Jesus: Which is ONLY how you can feel in a negative unloving, love-rejecting, relationship. And such relationships you've had all along, only now with Marion there is as I said true love between you both, you do actually love each other and feel loved by each other, albeit only a little, yet it is real and true, only

you are yet to wake up to it, yet to feel it, that happening as your negative circuits or patterns are healed. And conceivably, it could grow if you are to remain together. The love there between you resulting from being true to you both not loving each other, by being true to you both being unloving. So it's a negative love you both have, two negatives making a positive.

James: If we are soul-mates as you say we are.

Jesus: Yes.

James: Our relationship is getting better, I think, the more we express how much we hate and don't love each other, but still we both feel so unloved so can't see anything good coming of it. At best we might be able to keep helping each other with our Healing, and if we ever are healed, which we also don't think will ever happen, then we might meet someone who is right for us if it turns out we're not actually right for each other. We talk about it all as we feel such things, as no doubt you know, but it all seems so hopeless.

Jesus: Which is right because how else can a life of no love feel. All the bad things you feel about yourselves and your relationship are right, because they are how you feel – how your parents made you feel, and so too, how the Mother and Father are making you feel. And as you are both experiencing, the further you go the more you see it's all only really about yourself, and how you feel about yourself. In the end it has nothing to do with anyone else, not even the Mother and Father. It all comes down to the relationship you are having with your soul, which is really just with a deeper unknown part of yourself.

James: Jesus, how come there aren't spirits doing their Feeling-Healing already in the mind Mansion Worlds. Alice Miller has written a lot about childhood repression, and surely there must be many spirit therapists with her knowledge and experience able to help other spirits, so why isn't psychology advancing in this direction in those worlds?

Jesus: Because James there are still no Spirits of Truth to service and enrich such advancement. Not until liberated by an Avonal pair who have done their Soul-Healing, will such Spirits of Truth be available; and so until that time, it's only a very limited amount of healing one can do on oneself even with the best therapists available. Whilst one is living in a local universe one can only ascend as far as the liberation of Spirits of Truth have progressed. And so this restriction still exists. And it's the same currently for people on Earth. And you can only get around it for the time being, by doing your Soul-Healing, embracing the Divine Love as then you engage and are inviting Mary's and my Spirits of Truth to help you.

Someone like Alice Miller who says she's finished her childhood repression healing is going to feel disconcerted when she finds out that she's only just touched the surface of it, that being equivalent to the second Mansion World; that being the truth of what you can live, the limit one can currently do their childhood repression healing to without the help of our Spirits of Truth. And up to that limit you can feel a certain amount of satisfaction and live with the belief there is nothing more to do, however there will be more. And had she truly completed her Healing, then she'd be speaking about it all very personally and in much more detail and depth. But neither she or anyone else can go further in it as yet, without the inclusion of the Divine Love.

James: Also, I've had more feelings about James Padgett's messages. I love them, and reading them chronologically with you and Mary is helping me to appreciate and love them even more. It's a perfect

piece of work. To begin with you gave him so much praise and love from Helen, his mother and grandmother. Then he moved to helping the dark spirits. Then you were able to come more and some of the higher truths were revealed to him. Then, as I've been reading, he has been swamped by so many higher spirits, all the saints, a Roman Emperor, a President, a Queen, and lots of the high sixth spirits, it's all so perfect, all unfolding following a definitely well-ordered plan, this I'm beginning to see. And it makes me love and appreciate the Messages even more, as the whole picture of spirit life grows.

And I want to keep it all as it is, all a wonder, and to live the dream that I am a part of it, by just soaking up the Divine Love, and to know that all that has happened to the spirits will one day happen to me. But of course it's not like that, my life has shown me that, so I have to pick holes in the dream, it turning out to be nothing more than just another fantasy – a nice idea, but not what happens in reality. It's just like something my parents would have promised me, which all turns out to be something of a fizzer, all because there's just a little bit that's missing – all about the Healing.

Jesus: Which is right to James, as that's how it was, so that's how it is for you. And so you feel let down and disappointed once again – you don't feel loved.

James: So it's like the Padgett Messages are a remnant of truth.

Jesus: Yes.

James: I have to stop now Jesus, thank you once again.

(25/5/10)

James: Jesus what you said yesterday about Marion and I having to reach the point of not accepting the Mother and Father as being all-loving, because we don't feel loved and so don't have any experience of the truth of this, other than what you have said, is what we're going through more and more currently, particularly Marion. Every day she moves deeper into accepting that she doesn't feel loved by the Father and Mother, that They have never loved her, so far as she feels, and They keep making her feel bad by not giving her what she wants. And it's the same for me only I don't feel so bad about it, as I feel it more as what it is: that They do love us, yet we don't feel it because we weren't loved by our parents, and not until we've healed all that pain and trauma by changing our unloving patterns, will we feel Their love properly. This being for me, more mental understanding, and what I perceive is not straight feelings, whereas it is with Marion. And today has been the perfect example of Marion's feeling expression for me to see it as you said it is, so now I know it's true and understand that whilst we're of the negative, really there is no point looking for love, keeping instead all our focus on being how unloved we feel, and not worrying about whether we are or are not loved by God.

Jesus.

That's right James, it is far more important, the only thing that is important. You must at all times continue to express all you feel, and it will be a lot about how unloved you feel. Your negative condition is all about feeling unloved, so there is a lot to understand about this condition, and a lot to experience, and a lot of pain. The pain is unavoidable, yet necessary to tell you there is something very wrong, for if there wasn't pain, then you wouldn't take any notice of the negative, and the negative wouldn't be what it

is – unloving and negative. So the pain is needed to take you deeper; and as you correctly thought this morning (yes, I was tuned into your mind) that your growing in truth whilst in the negative, is a bad unloving and painful experience, not a nice loving and great experience, as it is when you are of a positive mind state. For it's into the negative you have to go to uncover the truth you are denying, or avoiding, not wanting to see, so it's into all the pain of your repressed feelings. And this will be very important for people to understand, because rightly most people would think and imagine that growing in truth should be a very pleasurable and loving experience, which rightly it is, but not when you're growing in the truth of understanding all about your evil experience.

James: I understand that intellectually, yet I'm only now coming to it through my feelings. When I first read the Padgett Messages, I longed for the truth believing as you said, that it would be a wonderful experience growing in it (which it is), only it takes pain to grow because of our self-denial, which is not so good. However I understand it now, and it's more acceptable, but still the pain hurts.

Jesus: It has to James, as there is no other way. Everything about evil should hurt; and so living in it should be a very painful and traumatic experience for you (which it is only you refuse to accept and allow yourselves to feel), the very opposite of what it would be like living in a positive way with love. And as I said yesterday, if you were able to be and remain true to your feelings when you were young, and when your parents being untrue were making you become untrue by forcing you to deny yourself, then you would still be in that pain – nothing would have changed for you. However because you were not allowed to stay true to your untrue feelings, true to your pain by remaining in pain; because you were forced to 'get over it' suppressing it, you have made yourself believe you are not in pain and are enjoying life and it's a wonderful thing and you loved your parents and were loved by them, when nothing could have been further from the truth. So if everyone were able to stop being false and were instead able to be true to being untrue, then everyone would be in pain, and the whole of humanity would be crying its eyes out with no one being happy, and it really would be a true picture of what it is, yet what you refuse to see: life in and of evil – hell on Earth.

We know the truth and can see how much you are all suffering, and how much you are doing all so you can to stop yourselves from feeling your pain. We look in at you and all we see is a huge falseness. We see a meaningless humanity, in terrific pain, living in a deeply traumatised state, yet with so many people believing they are living good, happy and loving lives.

We look in at you and we see you having your false relationships in which you don't love each other, only pretending that you do. And we see the sadness that's buried deep inside you, and we know that you are suffering, yet you can't see it – won't see it, refuse to see it. And so you can see that were I to speak of such pain and suffering and sadness to James Padgett, he would not have accepted me as Jesus and would not have received my messages, because, I, Jesus of the Bible, didn't speak of such sad depressing things. I didn't go on about the misery everyone is in, and how evil everyone is, and how you are deluding yourselves. I only spoke of love, and a great love: the Divine Love. And I spoke of a loving Heavenly Father who loves you all so much. I did not speak of how you are all living denying love, living in unloving relationships, torturing your children, and so would never be able to relate to an all-loving God. At best you were only able to relate to a wrathful God, which was being more true to your evil state, for such a God would indeed be evil if he was always demanding sacrifice and obedience – and at best, a conditional love, and a love that would be false.

I came along performing wonders and telling of a loving God just to show you that there was something else, there was Someone else. And I was perfect and unconditional, all-accepting and all-loving, just as God is; and I was something too good to be true. I was the promise, the wish, something

to dream about; and yes, something to aim for, but I was not all, and the rest had to remain hidden, as you (humanity) did not want to know of such things back then, nor have up until now.

And now I can come again, but this time as I was meant to – with Mary. And I can speak of all the bad things, all the things you have to do such as your Soul-Healing so you can become like I am. And so it is James that you are helping Mary and I to do this, to be a link to people, so those people who do want to live true can have a truer understanding of what is involved. And in time they will also have you and Marion as living examples of people who have listened to Mary and I, have done their Healing, and can speak readily and openly about their experiences.

However that time is not now, and so all you can do is keep on with your bad feeling expression, keep growing in truth through the negative as you see the truth of the negative, and keep writing. And as you are planning to end this second book of Mary's and my comments today, then I will end here and say well done, and thank you very much, as I have once again thoroughly enjoyed myself. And I will be waiting for you to start the next volume when next you are ready.

James: Is there anything you don't know that I'm doing or thinking or feeling at anytime?

Jesus: No. I know all about you and Marion all the time. So I know you have a couple of other books in your mind that you'd like to write before you move onto the next volume with Mary and I.

James: Well I do, but you how it is, my feelings can change in an instant, and I might like to start on the next book with you and Mary straightaway.

Jesus: And you might to James, only you understand that Mary and I have something of a jump on your feelings, as we actually know what you'll be doing well in advance.

James: But you're not going to tell me, are you?

Jesus: Never.

James: I was going to say to Mary before I finished this book that her giving me the experience of writing with those spirits who are actively doing their Healing has made me want to write a whole book of such spirits Healing experiences. And if it's all right with her, I was going to outline how I'd like it to be.

Mary.

Of course James, go right ahead.

James: Well, I'd like to be able to sort of listen in on spirits who are actually doing their Healing, who are in the throws of expressing their feelings. Just spontaneously, and not all formal with the spirits introducing themselves. So if the spirits were open to it, and knew I'd be 'listening in' so to speak, then perhaps in some way I could receive the words they are saying. And spirits from all walks of life and all three of the Divine Love Healing Mansion Worlds.

M: It's already organised and they are waiting for you James. You just write what you feel to, what comes into your mind, and all the rest we'll take care of for you.

J: Gee Mary, you certainly don't muck around!

M: As you've been thinking about the idea for a few days with it growing within you, so we have been organising it.

J: And you gave me those experiences with the spirits intending for me to do such a thing?

M: Ah James, you know how it goes.

J: I'm not sure that I do, but what can I say and do about it. Speaking with you two is a strange experience at the best of times.

M: All part of the fun, by dear boy.

J: 'Dear boy?'

M: Speak to you soon James. Enjoy writing what the Healing spirits say; and Jesus and I will be with you and ready when you want to continue on with our comments on the Padgett Messages.

J: And I suppose you know I like aiming for a book to be about a 100,000 words, and as it's just over that mark now, that's why I want to stop this book and move onto another. (And I always add more when I re-read, or revise, them.)

M: Of course we do, so we're helping you pad it out, so you'll reach your goal with a little to spare.

J: You are always both so considerate.

M: How else could we be, when we are of such love!

J: I wish I was like you both. Well, once again, thank you both very much, I have greatly enjoyed writing with you.

M: We'll speak to you soon James. We give you and Marion all our love and blessings of Truth. Speak to you soon – Mary and Jesus.